

# **THIS IS AN ILLUSION**

By Greg Betz

**Copyright © 2025 Greg Betz**

All rights reserved. However, portions of this book may be quoted, shared, or reproduced for educational, spiritual, personal, or non-commercial purposes, provided proper credit is given to the author. No part of this book may be used for commercial purposes, republished for sale, or significantly altered without written permission from the author.

Disclaimer: This is a living book. It will be updated as new events unfold. This book is a personal spiritual memoir based on the author's subjective experiences and beliefs. Some details have been anonymized to protect privacy. The author makes no factual claims about real individuals or events beyond his own personal perception. This book is not intended as medical or legal advice.

Printed on Earth

**Twelfth Kindle Edition, April 2026**

Scripture quotations are taken from the Holy Bible, New International Version®, NIV®. Copyright ©1973, 1978, 1984, 2011 by Biblica, Inc.™ Used by permission. All rights reserved worldwide.

Excerpt from the Book of Mormon. Used under fair use for commentary and educational purposes.

# 1 Creation

<sup>1</sup> God created the universe through the big bang about 13.8 billion years ago. <sup>2</sup> In the beginning, God created spacetime and energy. <sup>3</sup> Spacetime expanded quickly and matter formed. <sup>4</sup> Within the first three minutes, fundamental particles like quarks, leptons (electrons), and neutrinos formed, then quarks combined into protons and neutrons. <sup>5</sup> Then, a few different kinds of atoms formed through nucleosynthesis of protons, neutrons, and electrons. <sup>6</sup> About 380,000 years later, heavier atoms formed and light emerged. <sup>7</sup> After 100 million years, stars began to form. <sup>8</sup> After about 500 million to 1 billion years, galaxies began to form and black holes emerged. <sup>9</sup> God created the proto-galaxy that would become the Milky Way around 13.6 billion years ago. <sup>10</sup> 12 billion years ago, the Milky Way expanded rapidly in size. <sup>11</sup> By 8 billion years ago, the Milky Way had formed into a disk. <sup>12</sup> God created the Sun within the Milky Way about 4.6 billion years ago from a dense pocket of gas and dust that collapsed under gravity until there was enough pressure to ignite nuclear fusion. <sup>13</sup> God created the Earth about 4.5 billion years ago from the leftover debris that had formed a protoplanetary disk around the Sun. <sup>14</sup> And God saw that it was good.

<sup>15</sup> 3.8 billion years ago, God created the first microbial life on Earth. <sup>16</sup> 2 billion years ago, God evolved those organisms into complex cells or eukaryotes. <sup>17</sup> 600 million years ago, God evolved those eukaryotes into multicellular life. <sup>18</sup> 500 million years ago, God started the Cambrian Explosion where he evolved multicellular life into all sorts of new organisms. <sup>19</sup> 460 million years ago, God moved plants and other life onto land. <sup>20</sup> 380 million years ago, God evolved fish and sent vertebrates onto land. <sup>21</sup> 310 million years ago, God evolved reptiles that can lay eggs without water. <sup>22</sup> 230 million years ago, God evolved dinosaurs and then early mammals. <sup>23</sup> 55 million years ago, God evolved primates and began expanding their brains. <sup>24</sup> About 6 million years ago, God split hominins from other apes. <sup>25</sup> About 2.5 million years ago, God started evolving more advanced culture in hominins through tool use. <sup>26</sup> About 1 million years ago, God taught hominins how to harness fire. <sup>27</sup> About 300,000 years ago, humanity had emerged from evolution and then language and even more advanced culture emerged. <sup>28</sup> Around 10,000 BC, God taught humanity agriculture and from there our civilizations accelerated in development. <sup>29</sup> And God saw that it was good.

<sup>30</sup> Around 4 to 6 BC, our Lord and Savior, the Son of God, Jesus Christ, was born in Bethlehem, Judea, South of Jerusalem. <sup>31</sup> Jesus died and was resurrected in 33 AD and then he left this planet to go to Heaven. <sup>32</sup> Jesus will return.

## 2 Greg is Born

<sup>1</sup> My name is Gregory Robert Betz and I was born on September 30, 1988 at 4:47 PM at Aultman Hospital in Canton, Ohio. <sup>2</sup> I had my christening after I turned one, at First Friends Church in Canton, Ohio, although they do not do infant baptisms anymore. <sup>3</sup> My Mom, Keri, was 22 years old. My Dad, Tom, was 26 years old. <sup>4</sup> My Dad was a mechanical engineer. <sup>5</sup> My brother, Andy, was born in 1990 and my sister, Molly, was born in 1993. <sup>6</sup> When I was six years old, I remember always thinking that God could see everything I thought and did. <sup>7</sup> I vividly remember this one time after Sunday school, when I was six, when we all prayed to bring Jesus into our hearts and we all got a goodie bag with candy and pencils and erasers and stuff like that. It was very cool. I felt good about it.

<sup>8</sup> One time, when I was seven years old, we were driving to Springwood, this amazing campground and community. I loved it there. <sup>9</sup> My parents put a trailer right on the lake and my Dad built a whole roofed deck and a cool firepit. I remember him and Papa and my uncles building it when I was like five. <sup>10</sup> Papa (Barry) and Grandma (Gloria), my Dad's parents, also had a trailer across from the lodge and the pool. <sup>11</sup> Everyone drove golf carts around and there were always all sorts of activities. Springwood is a great place for family fun! <sup>12</sup> Anyway, we were driving down the highway to get there and it was storming. We passed this pool and I looked out the window to the side at the perfect time. I saw a lightning bolt strike the pool. <sup>13</sup> Then, I saw all the energy from the lightning flicker around on the water and it all came together in the center of the pool. Then, the energy shot up about 15 feet into this column and it all gathered in this ball of blue light. <sup>14</sup> The ball of blue lightning then just kinda exploded out in all directions. It was nuts!

<sup>15</sup> In 1996, my Dad got a new job in New Jersey. So, we moved to Greenpond in Rockaway Township, New Jersey. <sup>16</sup> I started playing full contact football and became best friends with John. <sup>17</sup> The next year, in 1997, my parents divorced and we all moved back to North Canton, Ohio. <sup>18</sup> My Dad stopped living with us. It was awful. Me and my siblings were very upset about it, but we made it through okay. <sup>19</sup> In 1998, both of my parents remarried. <sup>20</sup> I began thinking God was not real and became an Atheist. <sup>21</sup> My Dad married Nancy who had two kids, David and Stephanie, who were a couple years older than me. <sup>22</sup> My Mom married John's Dad, Joe. John had two brothers, Cody and Mikey. <sup>23</sup> My Mom moved us back to Rockaway and it was like the Brady Bunch. <sup>24</sup> We were all one year apart and I was the oldest. It was pretty cool. My best friend became my brother. <sup>25</sup> We were happy there. It sucked being away from my whole family in Ohio, but I liked New Jersey. I still saw everyone on holidays and over the Summer. Plus, I had two brand new families now. It was cool.

<sup>26</sup> In the Summer of 1999, Nanny (Linda), my grandmother on my Mom's side, sent me to Space Camp in Florida. Back then I wanted to be an astronaut, so it was really, really cool to go to Space Camp. <sup>27</sup> I made a bunch of friends there and it was cool doing all the simulated training that astronauts do and seeing cool science experiments. <sup>28</sup> One night, we were all woken up in our dorm and the counselors took us up to the roof because there was about to be a shuttle landing. It was awesome! I heard the sonic boom and then saw the shuttle glide overhead to the

landing strip. Amazing. <sup>29</sup> Technology is amazing. NASA is amazing. <sup>30</sup> I used to have what I called “practice conversations” with my parents or other family members or historical figures. They were voices in my head and would sometimes appear as a visualization and I used my voice too. <sup>31</sup> Usually, I just used thoughts and visualizations. I thought of voices as simplistic and stupid.

<sup>32</sup> One day in 7th grade, during math class, my teacher got a call to send me down to the office because I was getting picked up. John was there too and I was like, “Think we are going to the dentist?” and he said, “I don’t know, probably.” <sup>33</sup> Joe got there to pick us up and when we got in the car, Howard Stern was on the radio and I heard him freaking out because one of the Twin Towers fell. Me and John found out what was happening pretty quickly. <sup>34</sup> My Mom picked up the rest of the kids. <sup>35</sup> We just watched what was happening on TV all day at Papa Bob and Grandma Jane’s house, Joe’s Dad and Stepmom who lived up the street. It was so scary. <sup>36</sup> We could see the smoke billowing from our house. It was intense. <sup>37</sup> What a horrible day. <sup>38</sup> I actually went to the top of one of the towers back in 1997 with my brother and sister and Mom and Dad before they got divorced.

<sup>39</sup> In October of 2001, in 7th grade, something super crazy happened. I was in class and I went to get a drink of water. <sup>40</sup> On my walk back, I noticed a white envelope sticking out of the door to the band room. I just grabbed it and kept walking and opened it and it was full of white powder. <sup>41</sup> I instantly felt fear and dropped it. <sup>42</sup> This was right when there were anthrax attacks happening around the country. <sup>43</sup> I just walked back to class and I told my friend, Justin A., what had just happened and he said we have to tell the teacher for sure, so I did. <sup>44</sup> I walked with her to the spot in the hallway where I dropped it and she picked it up and smelled it and I fucking cringed. Is she crazy? <sup>45</sup> She said it was just baby powder, but she called the main office anyway. <sup>46</sup> The entire fire department and police department came immediately. <sup>47</sup> They sent me and Justin to the principal’s office and we explained what happened. The principal let Justin go and then accused me of planning the whole thing out. <sup>48</sup> I denied it, obviously, but he thought it was all me. The cops thought the same thing. <sup>49</sup> Then, our other friend, Viraj, told a teacher that some other kid in 6th grade had been bragging about it and saying he was trying to get us off school. <sup>50</sup> Then, the cops and the principal believed me. Fucking crazy as fuck.

<sup>51</sup> In 8th grade my family used to always have these big parties after our peewee football games and all my friends would come over. <sup>52</sup> We would hang in the basement and the backyard while the adults hung out upstairs. <sup>53</sup> I have no idea how we even learned this, but we played this pass out game. You would stand against a wall and bend over with your arms hanging down and breathe in and out very fast for like a minute. Then, you would stand up straight and cross your arms across your chest and hold your breath while two guys pushed their four fists against your arms into your chest. You would just pass out and they’d catch you. <sup>54</sup> We would go into our heads and have crazy visions. It was a lot of fun. Ah, those parties were a lot of fun. Good times.

### 3 Greg Smokes Weed for the First Time

<sup>1</sup> It was July, the Summer before freshman year of high school at Morris Hills in 2003. Me and some of my friends were hanging out and one of them had gotten weed from the older brother of his neighbor. He rolled a blunt with it and we went to the woods behind Peterson Field to smoke it. <sup>2</sup> I remember thinking to not smoke it and I said "I don't know about this." But, my friends were like, "You have to do this." So, I smoked the blunt. <sup>3</sup> I don't even remember if I got high or not. <sup>4</sup> After double sessions started that August, I decided I wouldn't smoke anymore during football season. <sup>5</sup> It would only be later on freshman year that we got our hands on alcohol. <sup>6</sup> I made a rule for myself for weed and alcohol: Only on Friday and Saturday nights, never during football season, and only socially. I lived by those rules through all of high school.

<sup>7</sup> I did well in school. I got almost all As. <sup>8</sup> Sophomore year, I joined Civil Air Patrol to get military training. <sup>9</sup> I knew I wanted to serve my country, but I didn't know how yet. <sup>10</sup> One Summer, I went on a camping trip to West Point for Civil Air Patrol. It was a lot of fun. We camped in the woods, did mock battles, did PT, went to a museum, ate MREs, and did even more mock battles in the woods with our rifles, which were just 2x4s with straps screwed onto them. So much fun! <sup>11</sup> Junior year, I got my first car. It was a 1987 Honda Civic four door hatchback. I bought it for \$650. It was a great car. Manual transmission. So much fun to drive. <sup>12</sup> I got a job at Modell's, a sporting goods store inside the Rockaway Mall. I was a cashier and stocked shelves. <sup>13</sup> Junior year, me and my friend Dan and some guys from the football team came up with this idea to scare and prank some of the girls we were friends with. If you've ever heard of Weird NJ then this is for you. There is this legend that there is a house back in the woods deep inside the forest of Split Rock Reservoir and these people live there in a group and terrorize people who drive over the dam.

<sup>14</sup> The main legend is if you flash your headlights three times they will trap you on the dam and assault you. So we took the girls in two different cars. I was driving my Mom's SUV with the girls packed inside. <sup>15</sup> We stopped in the middle of the dam and then the other guys came out of hiding and lit torches and all had masks on. Then, they ran from both sides of the dam with the torches and all surrounded the cars and started banging on the cars. It was probably like a dozen guys or more. The girls were all screaming and scared. <sup>16</sup> We told them it was a joke and everyone took their masks off after several minutes. Good times. <sup>17</sup> Junior year, I got my first and only fake ID. Everyone was getting theirs at this luggage store a couple blocks away from Times Square. <sup>18</sup> I took the train into the city to get mine. I went to the back of the store and there was a whole setup. <sup>19</sup> You could pick any state you wanted. I picked Delaware. It was \$100. Pretty good deal. The guy took my picture and printed it out and I had a fake ID. <sup>20</sup> It worked too. Always. <sup>21</sup> The Summer after junior year, me and my friend Mike were selected for the American Legion Jersey Boys State. We went and stayed at Rider College in NJ and did mock elections and mock governments for a week. It was a lot of fun. I learned a lot!

<sup>22</sup> Senior year I finally made the varsity football team. I really had to work for it and got the starting defensive tackle position. <sup>23</sup> This was in contrast to golf in the Spring where I started and was varsity all four years and captain senior year. <sup>24</sup> We got to the playoffs in football senior year

in 2006, but got eliminated in the first round. It was so much fun. I loved football. <sup>25</sup> I got an award from Morris County for having the highest GPA on my football team. There was a whole dinner for all the winners in the county and they rented us tuxedos and everything. <sup>26</sup> I got a new car and a new job senior year. I upgraded to a 1998 Nissan 200SX and a digital camera sales position at Best Buy right by the mall. It was great. <sup>27</sup> I had applied to and gotten into Ohio State and had committed to the school for the Fall of 2007. I was excited. <sup>28</sup> One morning, I came outside to drive to school and when I did, I found my car completely covered in decorative car magnets. A bunch of girls and guys I am friends with went around town stealing everyone's car magnets and then just put them all over my car. Pretty funny. <sup>29</sup> I changed jobs during the second half of senior year and worked as a golf associate at Dick's Sporting Goods. I mostly hit balls with the virtual reality golf game and putted on the putting green. There weren't too many customers on weeknights.

<sup>30</sup> For Senior prom in 2007, I asked my neighbor Lilia's best friend, Lindsey, who lived down the shore, but used to live in Rockaway Borough. She said yes and we went just as friends. It was a lot of fun. <sup>31</sup> Afterwards, everyone went down the shore to Seaside Heights. I had a bed in a huge house with one group of friends and a room in a block of motel rooms too at a tall motel with another group of friends. <sup>32</sup> We just smoked a ton of weed and drank a ton of alcohol for like three days. It was so much fun. <sup>33</sup> I kept walking back and forth between the two spots just partying my ass off. There were other groups with houses too and I partied with them too. I just bounced around. <sup>34</sup> Seaside is so much fun. <sup>35</sup> We did the boardwalk and swam in the ocean drunk and high the whole time. We did the rides on the pier and games on the boardwalk. Seaside is great. No wonder they made a TV show about it.

<sup>36</sup> The Summer after high school graduation in 2007, I went to my first concert. It was Streetlight Manifesto, my favorite band at the time and still my favorite band, then Reel Big Fish, and Less Than Jake outside the Starland Ballroom in New Jersey. <sup>37</sup> I went with Lilia and her two best friends, Julie and Lindsey. <sup>38</sup> Right before Streetlight came on, I bought a joint for ten bucks. We smoked it and I went into the pit to skank for the first time. It was so much fun. <sup>39</sup> Streetlight Manifesto's lyrics are so prophetic. <sup>40</sup> When I got to Park Hall at Ohio State freshman year in 2007, I made friends with the people on my dorm floor immediately. We would all drink alcohol and smoke weed together. <sup>41</sup> We had all sorts of fun smoke spots. <sup>42</sup> One time, we went inside the Mirror Lake building to explore and went into the basement where the old swimming pool was. We explored the locker rooms and the whole basement and there were all sorts of cool artifacts. We went through this door next to the pool to the maintenance area and found an entrance to the tunnels that are all underneath OSU. Fun times!

## 4 Greg Opens His Mind for the First Time

<sup>1</sup> On my way back to Park Hall freshman year for Christmas break, something crazy happened. My Mom was driving me to the airport and this car was like stalking this other car. It was definitely a case of road rage. <sup>2</sup> My Mom stayed back and everyone else stayed back because of the crazy way this person was driving. After several minutes, the crazy car swerved off the road onto the grass and kept going through signs and even driving straight through streetlights. <sup>3</sup> I couldn't believe they didn't crash. They just kept going. <sup>4</sup> Finally, they started slowing down and everyone just passed them on the highway. Crazy.

<sup>5</sup> It was Spring my freshman year at Ohio State in 2008. My friend Marc, who is in one of my favorite bands, The Skatastrophes, got some potion ingredients and asked me if I wanted to try them with him. I said sure and went over to his dorm and we took them. <sup>6</sup> We took our laptops and our weed and went to this bench on the hill next to Mirror Lake. <sup>7</sup> We were smoking a bowl and the potion was starting to kick in when a cop stopped across the lake on Neil Ave. He turned on his spotlight and shined it right on us from clear over on the other side. How did he see us? <sup>8</sup> We took our backpacks and walked across The Oval and hid all our weed and our bowls in this basement service stairway and headed over to the tables outside the post office. We got on our computers and just sat there listening to music. <sup>9</sup> While we were sitting there we saw two people carrying a table and one of them said "We stole this!" and we laughed.

<sup>10</sup> Next thing we know the cop is on the street and parked and got out. He asked us what we were doing and we said we were just studying. Then he goes "So you're just out here this late studying?" and we say yep. He said okay and he left. <sup>11</sup> Next, we went and grabbed our weed that we had hidden and headed back to The Oval. <sup>12</sup> The visuals were pretty interesting at this point. The Oval looked beautiful: Like some sort of multicolored pattern that overlaid everything. I felt at peace and at home. <sup>13</sup> We found two other guys who had their minds open too using a different potion. They traded us weed for some bread that we had from our sandwiches earlier. <sup>14</sup> Then we went back to my dorm common room and I went on my computer and put some music on as the effect of the potion died down.

## 5 Greg Joins Anonymous

<sup>1</sup> I had been talking to people on multiple websites and forums about all sorts of things in the Spring of 2008, focusing on justice and truth. <sup>2</sup> I was an extreme Atheist and was totally against organized religion of any kind. <sup>3</sup> Through discussions on 4chan and other private websites and on IRC, we decided to focus on one religion: Scientology. It was a highly organized campaign and protest movement. I volunteered to lead the Columbus operation. <sup>4</sup> I started by going into the Scientology temple on High Street in downtown Columbus. I went in and talked to them to see how crazy they were. <sup>5</sup> Everyone was talking about their beliefs, but they were supposed to be secret and cost adherents a lot of money. When I went in, they didn't really talk about anything too specific. <sup>6</sup> After I left and went back to Park Hall, I ordered thousands of different types of USPS boxes to be delivered to the Scientology temple. People did all kinds of operations like this to mess with Scientology all over the country. <sup>7</sup> Some people liked ordering pizzas to the temple, but I thought boxes would be better because it didn't screw over a pizza place. It was fun being in Anonymous.

<sup>8</sup> After the end of freshman year in 2008, me and some of my friends from high school, Lilia, Lindsey, Julie, and Jon went to Bonnaroo. It was my first music festival. <sup>9</sup> We saw MGMT one of the days which was awesome. <sup>10</sup> Then one day that weekend, I tried a new potion for the first time. I just left my friends to wander around by myself. <sup>11</sup> At a certain point I saw these people going through a door in the wall and I just followed them. No one stopped me and I just walked with them. I found out it was backstage and Umphrey's McGee was about to come on. I got on the actual stage and watched the show. It was great. <sup>12</sup> At a certain point, I wanted to feel the crowd so I went out into the crowd to watch the rest of the show. <sup>13</sup> Then, later that night, Metallica came on. I was in a 200 person mosh pit, which wasn't even the largest one in the crowd. So nuts. <sup>14</sup> After Metallica, Kanye West was supposed to come on for a glow in the dark show, but he was delayed for some reason. <sup>15</sup> I was back with my friends at that point, back to normal. <sup>16</sup> We stood there for hours and hours until Kanye finally came on. Halfway through his set, it got light out, so it kinda ruined the glow in the dark thing.

<sup>17</sup> That Fall of 2008 I decided I wanted to sell weed. I called up my mids guy and asked him if he could get an ounce of dank and he said he could. He picked me up in his car and we drove out to some neighborhood in Columbus. <sup>18</sup> I had \$300 to buy an ounce. <sup>19</sup> We pulled up to this cul de sac and his dude came up to the car and I handed him my \$300 then he walked to the back door of his house. <sup>20</sup> Then I visualized him running away to his car the next street over and started thinking he was fucking me over. We waited for like a half hour and he never came back. It was a set up. They scammed me. <sup>21</sup> The dude drove me home and then the next Sunday had the gall to ask me if I wanted to play golf and I said no. I knew he robbed me. I never spoke to him again. <sup>22</sup> I did wind up getting an ounce fronted to me, but I was terrible at selling weed. <sup>23</sup> I wound up getting blackballed from my roommates' frat they were joining because I couldn't pay my share of the bills because I lost that \$300. Oh well. <sup>24</sup> I would wind up meeting my hippie friends because of this.

<sup>25</sup> Later that Fall of 2008, sophomore year, I started going to basement punk shows in addition to every jam band show. <sup>26</sup> There was a group of punks who created a group called Columbus Sucks Because You Suck and made all sorts of fun events and shows and parties. <sup>27</sup> One day, I went to a basement show down the street from my apartment on W 8th Ave. Bomb The Music Industry! was playing a show and they were one of my favorite bands at the time. <sup>28</sup> I paid the \$5 to get in and got my cup. They had kegs and it was all you could drink. Someone offered me a potion I had never tried before and I took it. It opened my mind and I just went wild, dancing and moshing in the basement at that house. So much fun. <sup>29</sup> One time, I was walking home from a party and this dude started chasing me, so I ran. I found one of the security call boxes OSU has around the area and told them some guy was chasing me. A cop came and gave me a ride home.

<sup>30</sup> In the Summer of 2008, me and my brother John tried Salvia, which was legal at the time, for the first time. The first time John got it from the headshop we went to Split Rock Reservoir to smoke it. Great spot. <sup>31</sup> We took turns and a couple other people were with us in the car. I don't even remember what my first Salvia trip was like, but it was fun. <sup>32</sup> Salvia was very popular at the time before the government ruined our fun like they always do. <sup>33</sup> The second time I did it, it was at a party at John's friend's house. We went out to the car to do it again. <sup>34</sup> When it was my turn, I went into my head and was inside some kind of land made out of colorful glistening Legos. I may have been a Lego figurine in there, but who knows. The Legoland trip was awesome. <sup>35</sup> I wound up doing Salvia a bunch more and there were always weird beings showing up that I could see with my eyes. <sup>36</sup> In July of 2009, Brian, my teammate from football in high school and our other friend from football went to Giants Stadium to see AC/DC. <sup>37</sup> We tailgated in the parking lot, grilling out, smoking weed, and pounding a whole handle of Jack Daniel's between the three of us. <sup>38</sup> Brian's mother actually found the handle and had poured it out and he had to buy another one. <sup>39</sup> The show was a blast. So much fun!

## 6 Greg Hears a Voice for the First Time

<sup>1</sup> It was my junior year at Ohio State in 2009 and I had just opened my mind. Me and my friends Anthony (who would later die after he fell from a hotel balcony at Ultra which was very sad for all of us) and Paul and some other people all went to campus and walked around. It's like God made campus just for that almost xD. <sup>2</sup> I was studying Security and Intelligence at the time. I had not added on Economics yet. <sup>3</sup> I wanted to work for the CIA at the time. I wanted to be an analyst. That dream would die pretty quickly. <sup>4</sup> I was in my room one day about a week later when I heard a woman's voice that said "You will never work for the government." and then that was that. I figured grad school would be better for me anyway. I wanted to learn more. <sup>5</sup> In the Winter, during a blizzard, me and my roommates went outside and shoveled snow onto our other roommate's truck and completely covered it. I think he had a lot of fun digging out the next morning. Fun times. <sup>6</sup> One time me, Paul, and Anthony drove out to Rockaway and stayed at my Mom's and went to the city one night. We went to a comedy club then we smoked a blunt in Central Park. A cop stopped us and Anthony put it in his pocket. He checked our IDs and we said we were from Ohio visiting. He let us go after telling us the park was closed.

<sup>7</sup> I used to drive down to WVU to party with a bunch of my friends from high school. WVU is basically NJ State. <sup>8</sup> I'd stay at Brian's apartment and sleep on his couch. We went to parties and opened our minds and drank and smoked. It was a lot of fun. I was down there a lot. <sup>9</sup> Around this time, I joined the Community Refugee and Immigration Services OSU club and got elected Vice President. <sup>10</sup> Our job was to work with that non-profit of the same name to teach mostly Iraqi refugees, who pretty much all worked as translators for the U.S. Government in Iraq, to be Americans. We taught them how to open bank accounts, get on the internet, how doctors and hospitals worked with their insurance, even how to use microwaves, and just answered any of their questions and helped them in any way we could. <sup>11</sup> I also was in an entrepreneurship club through the business school. We were put in groups and assigned companies that partnered with the school. Ours was Freedom a la Cart which is a company that hires survivors of human trafficking and sexual exploitation. We worked on a business plan for them for a new venture they were planning.

<sup>12</sup> Something strange was happening at this point. I would develop essay ideas in my head, but never write them, then I would see the essay I developed on The Atlantic. It happened like a dozen times. It was weird. <sup>13</sup> Me and Paul lived in the same house on Waldeck with some other guys. Paul and Anthony were in the engineering frat and I would party a lot there with them. I was like an unofficial member of the frat. Good times. <sup>14</sup> One day we went over to our neighbor's house to help him trim the buds he had just harvested. <sup>15</sup> We opened our minds and he put on Bassnectar. It was a video of a live show on YouTube. I had never heard of Bassnectar before. It was the best music I had ever heard. We listened to Bassnectar for the whole session. Such good music. I torrented all the Bassnectar I could when I got home. <sup>16</sup> When we discovered Excision is when everything got crazy with a specific potion. There were so many local dubstep raves. It was so much fun. <sup>17</sup> One time, when I had my mind open at my house on Waldeck, I was just drumming on my drum pad when I heard a helicopter outside, so naturally, I went to my window to check it out. It shined its spotlight right on me on my window for a bit. I was like,

“That’s cool. They must be looking for someone.”<sup>18</sup> Another time, I had my mind open in my room, like usual, and I was listening to Mesmerizing the Ultra by Bassnectar, and I swear to God the songs kept looping together recursively and it was like the album never ended. So cool.

<sup>19</sup> I spent Summers at my Mom’s house and worked at a country club in Mountain Lakes, NJ with all my friends. My Mom had her own place in Rockaway with my sister after divorcing Joe.

<sup>20</sup> My friend, Justin P.’s, mother was the manager there and she hired all of us. It was me, Justin P., Matt, Mike, Kyle, Blake, Steven, and some girls a year older than us. <sup>21</sup> We worked the snack stand and grill during the day and sometimes did catering setup or served alcohol to the tennis players. At night, there was poolside service and we all became servers. There was also a restaurant upstairs where the girls worked as servers. <sup>22</sup> It was a really fun job because it was with my friends. We had a great time working Summers there. We became friends with some of the female members our age and started partying with them sometimes.

<sup>23</sup> The next year, in the Fall of 2010, I would meet Elyse. We were in the same class and I asked her out. She was my first real girlfriend. We were very close. <sup>24</sup> I was living with my brother, Andy, who had followed me to Ohio State, and our friend Danny, and two other guys. <sup>25</sup> I had been working at Jersey Mike’s in Clintonville since the year before. Free subs! <sup>26</sup> Before I met Elyse that Fall, I went to a party with my brother and our friends. At a certain point, I went upstairs to smoke weed with people and this girl handed me a mason jar with a mixed drink in it. As I was drinking it, she warned me that it was moonshine and to be careful. That’s the last thing I remember. <sup>27</sup> Next thing I know, it’s the morning and I wake up in the upstairs hallway on the floor at the same house with my phone missing and with one shoe. Oops. One of the guys whose house it was handed me my shoe and said he found it in the backyard. <sup>28</sup> When my sister graduated from Morris Hills, she followed us to Ohio State too. Then, my Mom got a new job selling vision insurance here in Columbus and moved here too. <sup>29</sup> My whole family followed me to Columbus and I was very happy about that. I love spending time with family.

<sup>30</sup> One time, Danny bet me \$100 that I couldn’t eat only potatoes for a week. I could have potatoes with ketchup only if I wanted and salt and pepper. I could also have liquor with diet coke as a mixer only, but no beer. I was like, “You’re on!” <sup>31</sup> and I did it and he actually gave me a check for \$100 a week later. The memo line said, “Potato eating.” <sup>32</sup> On May 1, 2011, U.S. Navy SEALs killed Osama bin Laden. Late that night, President Obama announced it to the world. <sup>33</sup> Everyone went out into the streets celebrating. Me and Elyse joined them. It was one big party in the streets. Everyone was so happy. This was a long time coming. People started marching towards Mirror Lake and Elyse and I went too. Everyone started jumping into Mirror Lake. We did not though, but it was fun watching everyone and fun celebrating. Good times. <sup>34</sup> I always used to think and say back then that caffeine, alcohol, and weed together was almost like tripping.

## 7 Greg Joins Occupy Wall Street

<sup>1</sup> In the Summer of 2011, I got a job at the Ohio Union as a dishwasher for the catering team. Andy worked there with me along with some of our other friends. <sup>2</sup> They would throw away so much perfectly good fucking food and we were not allowed to take it home. <sup>3</sup> On August 11, 2011, I was driving Elyse's car with her and we were blasting Bassnectar with the windows down and we got pulled over on 13th Ave and Pearl Alley and the officer actually gave us a ticket for loud music. Meanwhile, every house in that entire neighborhood is blasting music constantly. <sup>4</sup> On my birthday, me, Elyse, Paul, and some other people opened our minds and went to see Pretty Lights. It was an amazing show. <sup>5</sup> Another night, me and Elyse were sitting on her porch smoking and listening to music when this cute juvenile cat pranced up the stairs and jumped right up on my lap. She was purring so much and I was petting her. There was a colony of cats down the street at some house and they were all living outdoors. I decided to keep this one. I named her Millie.

<sup>6</sup> Later in the Summer of 2011, I got an email from Bassnectar about a new protest about to happen in New York City. It was all about income inequality, which is a huge problem. <sup>7</sup> Rich people and Conservatives had engineered the system to work for the rich only and it is not right. The rich were destroying America with their greed. <sup>8</sup> Because of rich people and Conservatives, the middle class is shrinking and what was called "trickle down economics" is really just a raging torrent up to the richest people only. <sup>9</sup> I started helping to organize the Columbus chapter of Occupy Wall Street and we organized meetings on campus and discussed the problems rich people were creating with their greed. We even all assembled and marched down High Street one day shutting down traffic. The police didn't even know what to do. <sup>10</sup> I wanted to drive out to New York to camp at Zuccotti Park with everyone, but I had class and I had volunteered to do research for the political science department doing literature review.

<sup>11</sup> Conservatives have been on the wrong side of history since the American Revolution. <sup>12</sup> In 1776, Conservatives supported the monarchy and were loyalists. <sup>13</sup> Even our Founding Fathers, who were Liberals, still had this cognitive dissonance about liberty. They wrote extensively about liberty, but only granted it to white, landowning men while maintaining the evil institution of slavery. Black people did not have liberty. Women did not have liberty. Poor people did not have liberty. That is not real liberty. <sup>14</sup> In the 1850s and 1860s, Conservatives fought to keep their slaves and started the Civil War in order to do this. <sup>15</sup> In the 1890s, Conservatives tried to restrict black people from voting. <sup>16</sup> It doesn't matter what political party they were, Conservatives are Conservatives. <sup>17</sup> In the 1910s, Conservatives fought to keep women from voting. <sup>18</sup> In the 1960s, Conservatives fought to keep segregation and wanted to keep interracial marriage illegal. <sup>19</sup> In the 1980s, Conservatives fought to keep homosexuality illegal. <sup>20</sup> In the 2010s, Conservatives fought to keep gay people from forming families. <sup>21</sup> Now, Conservatives are trying to restrict the liberty of trans people. <sup>22</sup> Conservatives have fought to keep liberty constrained to only one group. Conservatives are always on the wrong side of history.

<sup>23</sup> In the Fall of 2011, my friends, Danny, Steve, and a few other guys came over to my house to try this new potion. We each had our own bowls. We put it on weed. It was my first time trying

this. <sup>24</sup> My new cat, Millie, jumped up onto Steve's lap and swatted the bowl out of his hand and he had to repack it. It was pretty funny. <sup>25</sup> When we did it, all I remember is my bowl turning into a dragon and then I went into my head into another realm that I can't remember. <sup>26</sup> Paul was supposed to be living with me at the time, but he never moved anything in, stayed at his girlfriend's house every night, and never paid me his half of the rent for three months. So, I told him I was getting a new roommate. <sup>27</sup> My friend, Brian, from high school, wanted to come out to Ohio and he did that Fall. <sup>28</sup> This would ruin my friendship with Paul unfortunately. <sup>29</sup> Brian would move with me to my next house off King Ave in the Fall of 2012 and then leave to hitchhike to California which is a wild story. He made it there!

<sup>30</sup> In 2010 to 2011 or so, this stuff called spice, which was just legal synthetic cannabinoids, and this stuff called bath salts, which was just legal cathinones mostly, started to get big. <sup>31</sup> Spice was always so very weird. So weird. <sup>32</sup> One time, in 2011, I got this kind called Mad Hatter and put on Entourage and took a hit. Big mistake. <sup>33</sup> It started in its weird way at first and within a minute I was hyper analyzing my whole life. It was very dissociative. <sup>34</sup> I went upstairs to lay down in silence because Entourage was too weird. I forgot my name for almost an hour. I could have just looked in my wallet, but I went insane instead. The experience was weird in a lot of other ways too. <sup>35</sup> I flushed it all as soon as I came down. One hit and all that happens? Jeez! <sup>36</sup> Another time, Brian disappeared for like three or four days. I checked all the hospitals and couldn't find him. Finally, I found him in jail. <sup>37</sup> When he got out, he was like, "Yep, two cops stopped me on the street and searched me and found the bath salts and arrested me for counterfeit drugs." <sup>38</sup> One of the cops' main jobs is to ruin people's lives for drugs. Fucking ridiculous. We need freedom and liberty now!

<sup>39</sup> On December 28, 2011, I went to a Disco Biscuits show at the Best Buy Theater in New York City. <sup>40</sup> I was supposed to go with one of my friends, but he canceled. <sup>41</sup> I took the train into the city from the Denville stop. It was always a nice, peaceful ride into the city. <sup>42</sup> I got to the venue and stood in line to wait until the doors opened. At some point, this dude asked me if I wanted to buy acid and I said sure. I bought one blotter for \$10 and put it on my tongue to soak it in sublingually, but you really just swallow it in your saliva. <sup>43</sup> After about a half hour, the doors opened and we all went inside. I had two joints with me and was excited to come up on the acid, but the come up never came. It was bunk as fuck. Lame. <sup>44</sup> When the show started, I lit my joint and the dude next to me packed a bowl and we exchanged weed. He said mine was better and I said his was better. Funny how that works. <sup>45</sup> During the set break, I went to wander around and found a nitrous tank. I never tried it before. For some reason, I decided not to buy a balloon. <sup>46</sup> I went back to the stage and smoked my second joint for the next set. Great show! <sup>47</sup> Afterwards, I went back to the train station and just sat there with a bunch of other people from the show talking until the morning train was ready to leave hours later. Fun times.

<sup>48</sup> In the Spring of 2012, I was working at the Kroger Pharmacy on Cleveland Ave as a pharmacy technician, filling scripts at the cashier station, doing inventory, taking in and typing scripts into the computer, counting out people's pills, and so forth. <sup>49</sup> This was at the height of pill mills. These people were so obvious. For example, one couple came in reeking of weed and had a Florida script for 360 80mg OxyContin for three months and they wanted to pay cash. I got the

pharmacist and she gave the script back and told them no. <sup>50</sup> I left work one night not realizing what was about to happen to me. The next night, me and Elyse were having a dinner party with friends at her house. Afterwards, I went to my townhouse one block over on 8th Ave in between High Street and Indianola Ave to open my mind. <sup>51</sup> When I did, my consciousness separated from my body and I flew into space faster than lightspeed. I arrived in interstellar space somewhere and there were thousands of ships assembling for a battle in two groups. I floated there in space watching the battle for about 15 minutes before I came back to my body. <sup>52</sup> There was a man and a woman with me. I would find out later they are named Lakshmi and Vishnu.

<sup>53</sup> The next day, I had work and for some reason I just decided to quit. I didn't know why. I was just done being a pharmacy tech. I didn't call to tell them I quit. I just stopped going. <sup>54</sup> A few days later, I got a knock at my door and it was two detectives <sup>55</sup> right as I finished smoking a bowl of Lemon G, my absolute favorite strain of weed that you can only get from certain people (You have to know people in a Columbus hippie group called The Family). <sup>56</sup> They told me that a bottle of OxyContin went missing from the pharmacy and that the pharmacist thinks it was me because I didn't come into work. I deny it and say it wasn't me (because it wasn't). I let them into my house to search it and they look around and see my bowl and my grinder and confiscate them and leave. <sup>57</sup> I immediately went to the student legal center and told a lawyer what happened. <sup>58</sup> I think the stupid pharmacist accidentally threw the bottle away because they keep the Schedule IIs in a safe. So how would I have even gotten it? <sup>59</sup> Anyway, I never heard back from the detectives and my lawyer said everything was okay. Damn. <sup>60</sup> After this, I went in to see a doctor at the OSU hospital and I was prescribed Wellbutrin that I took, but it did absolutely nothing.

<sup>61</sup> I did a lot of thinking on Lemon G weed at this time. I kept designing different types of world governments and by the end of the exercise, I knew Democracy was the only option. <sup>62</sup> When the Summer of 2012 came, I got a job with the Ohio Democratic Party as a canvasser. I supported Barack Obama, but I never registered as a Democrat. <sup>63</sup> I kinda had my own way of thinking and didn't fit neatly into any political party. <sup>64</sup> We would go to Bexley and go door to door talking politics with people and trying to get them to donate to the party. That whole week there was an intense heatwave and I hardly got any donations. It was kind of a racket. The guy who hired me took his pay first from the donations, then I could have what was leftover, but I never got enough to even get paid. I got let go within a week. Oh well. <sup>65</sup> After that, I torrented a pirated copy of FL Studio and started to learn how to make electronic music on my laptop. I also painted a lot that Summer and gave them away to some of my friends.

<sup>66</sup> In August of 2012, Steve invited me and some other guys down to his family cabin in Appalachia. Elyse let me borrow her car and I was supposed to bring acid for everyone, but my guy was out, so I just brought weed and beer. <sup>67</sup> I got there late, around 10 PM, and the other guys were already there drinking around the fire. They were like, "We're gonna go to Steve's uncle's cabin down the way to shoot his gun," and they asked me to drive, so I did. We drove down and I shot a gun for the first and only time. It was a six shooter. I just shot a tree. We all took turns shooting the gun. <sup>68</sup> After we were done, Steve put it away and we drove back to his cabin. There was this 90 degree turn on the top of a steep hill, and I was definitely going too fast

because the car swerved. I almost caught it and straightened it out, but it just swerved more and we ended up off the road. It was a steep hill, probably 150 yards down. The car hit a tree about 10 yards down the hill and stopped.

<sup>69</sup> Steve did not have his seatbelt on. He hit his head on the windshield. I have no fucking clue how he didn't go through it and down the steep hill. Everyone was mostly okay. There were just minor injuries and cuts and bruises. <sup>70</sup> We had no cell phone signal, so we just had to sit there and wait until someone with a radio drove by. Finally, like three or four hours later, a guy in a pickup truck with a radio drove by and the cops and EMS came. <sup>71</sup> When they realized that one of the dudes who was drinking was underage, they arrested me, even though he had his own beer. <sup>72</sup> I went to jail for the first time ever. <sup>73</sup> My Mom came down and got me out of jail. <sup>74</sup> Elyse broke up with me. <sup>75</sup> Then, I went to OSU hospital for a full battery of psychological tests like my parents wanted and they diagnosed me with ADHD and anxiety. I was prescribed Adderall and Sertraline. <sup>76</sup> That Fall, I got a new place off King Ave with Brian and another dude. I loved that apartment. <sup>77</sup> I got a job at Red Robin's Burger Works on 12th and High working the grill. I also had an internship with a company in Cleveland doing sell-side investment research.

<sup>78</sup> I used to go to parties at these guys' house on 12th and Summit in our friend group. <sup>79</sup> One night I was drinking and the house was packed and you couldn't even move. I decided to just leave and go home. <sup>80</sup> I went out the side door and as soon as I stepped outside I got sucker punched by this dude in this group walking by. I fell and hit my head on the pavement and had a huge gash on the top of my head. <sup>81</sup> My friends called an ambulance and I went to the OSU hospital emergency room. <sup>82</sup> The doctor told me I needed staples and I actually said, "Forget the anesthetic, just do it!" and he was like, "Are you sure? It's going to hurt a lot." I said, "Just do it!" and he did and it definitely hurt so, so much. Oh well. <sup>83</sup> They thought I might have a concussion and wanted to do some scan and I said no. So, they made me stay there until the morning. I tried to just escape one time, but the security guard caught me. After that, he just stood next to me for the rest of the night.

<sup>84</sup> Another time, at that same house, I got there and this girl immediately offered me a potion to open my mind with and I took it. I had a good time at the party for a few hours and eventually wanted to go home and paint with my mind open, so I left to walk home. <sup>85</sup> When I got to 12th and High all these dudes got into a brawl. There were like ten of them. It was extremely violent and intense. I just stood there watching, not wanting to walk through it and get sucked in. I was like, what the fucking fuck is happening? This is not right. <sup>86</sup> I started visualizing that chaos just follows me everywhere and started thinking the fight was my fault, but dismissed that thought. <sup>87</sup> When I finally got home, I got out a canvas and my paints and decided to paint a self portrait, but it was mostly about what was happening in my head. I painted the chaos I saw in my head. That became my favorite painting that I did. I have it hung above my bed.

## 8 Greg Becomes a Sorcerer

<sup>1</sup> I graduated from college about the second week in December 2012. I did well in college with my double major in Economics and Security and Intelligence. I got mostly As and Bs. <sup>2</sup> Arabic brought my GPA down. I was never good at foreign languages. <sup>3</sup> I was very blessed. My Dad paid my tuition and my rent all through college and cosigned loans for me too that he then paid off for me later. <sup>4</sup> Me and Elyse had broken up the month before after getting back together in like October. <sup>5</sup> On December 18, 2012, I went out to celebrate with my friends at the bars. <sup>6</sup> At about midnight or so I sat down to open my mind. Within about 45 minutes, my mind was open and I was going over my economics thesis for grad school. <sup>7</sup> After about a half hour of meditation, I moved to my cool red twisty couch and immediately my whole living room turned into a flying saucer that I was piloting through the galaxy. I was like “Wooooaaahhhhh how is this possible?” <sup>8</sup> After about an hour or so, I came back to Earth and I put on my Wish You Were Here record on my record player and I had this thought that I was a wizard with my incense and my magic record player and my cat, Millie. When Shine on You Crazy Diamond came on I had the distinct thought that I was using Time Travel Telepathy to sing the song directly into Pink Floyd’s heads when they were writing it. Funny.

<sup>9</sup> After the album, I put some Bassnectar on and I started thinking I was in a simulation for a while which was a crazy thought process. <sup>10</sup> Then, Millie started following me around with her tail up and all puffed up and we could speak telepathically. We talked for like two hours as she followed me around the house while I was dancing. It was hilarious. <sup>11</sup> When the sun came up, there was a voice in my head speaking an alien language that I couldn’t understand. I thought it was an alien. I tried everything to get the alien voice to stop but I couldn’t figure out how to do it. By like 9 AM I decided to try reading the news and IT WORKED. <sup>12</sup> It was crazy, I was reading whole paragraphs at a time. I was really happy. <sup>13</sup> By the afternoon, my mind had closed and was back to normal. Good times. <sup>14</sup> I had still been making electronic music using my pirated copy of FL Studio and a 24 key MIDI keyboard with pads. It was so much fun. I wanted to start a band. I had written all these lyrics and called the notebook “This is an Illusion.” <sup>15</sup> I wound up losing all but one track I made when my hard drive got corrupted. <sup>16</sup> I wasn’t that good, but it was so much fun. If I had kept practicing, maybe I could have done it. <sup>17</sup> I see them more as poems than lyrics now, but what is the difference? I put them at the end of this book as an appendix.

<sup>18</sup> I had gotten a job at Abercrombie & Fitch Co.’s headquarters in New Albany, Ohio. I was a fraud analyst. I analyzed data using open source intelligence tools to find fraud and other types of orders that were against company policy. <sup>19</sup> For example, in China, Abercrombie is trying to be a luxury brand so it is like five times more expensive over there. So, Chinese people will order from the American website and have it shipped to drop shippers. We found all of those and canceled them so easily. We were like hawks. <sup>20</sup> I was complaining of insomnia at the time, so my doctor replaced my Sertraline with Trazodone which indeed knocked me the fuck out. <sup>21</sup> In March of 2013, I went to Florida for a Spring break trip with Danny and some of our friends and we opened our minds a bunch. <sup>22</sup> When I got back, I don’t know what happened. I just stopped going to work. I lost my car, my apartment, and my job. I just self destructed somehow. It was crazy. <sup>23</sup> It was the start of my own apocalypse. <sup>24</sup> I bounced around, staying a lot at this

girl, Liz's house who I had just met. We started dating. One time, she even read my mind. I thought of a question and didn't ask it and she answered it anyway. It was cool.

<sup>25</sup> At some point, I started studying Hindu texts at Thompson Library and started checking out Krishna Consciousness on W 8th Ave. They had great food! I actually thought about becoming a monk with them. <sup>26</sup> One night, me and Steve had our minds open, but we wanted to open our minds another way too. Steve had lost the baggie and we searched all over for it. Finally, we found it on the ground in his parking lot outside his apartment. We went back upstairs and were happy we found it. We both packed a bowl and we put on Tame Impala to open our minds some more. I don't remember what happened, but it is always fun. <sup>27</sup> By the middle of the Summer, when Liz went to study in China, I moved in with my Mom before getting a new place with one of my friends from college on 13th Ave and 4th Street in September 2013. <sup>28</sup> I complained about anxiety more at this point and my doctor replaced my Trazodone with Klonopin and I started getting the best dreamless sleep of my life.

<sup>29</sup> One time at my apartment on 13th, a girl across the street asked me to trade me some weed for some Adderall. I gave her one and she went back to her house to get the weed and then she never came back out. <sup>30</sup> After like a half hour, I went across the street and knocked on her door. I gave up after like five minutes and just went to smoke a cigarette outside my apartment. After that, I went and knocked on her side door in case she didn't hear me and forgot or something. I knocked and stood there. <sup>31</sup> All of a sudden, I just got tackled and I had no idea what happened. I hit my chin on the pavement and knew I was injured. Then, the person who tackled me lifted my torso up as I was laying on my stomach and reached around my head and sprayed me with pepper spray point blank. <sup>32</sup> It was a cop. Him and another one were there. They put handcuffs on me and arrested me. <sup>33</sup> They refused to give me medical attention. I needed stitches. <sup>34</sup> I got out of jail a couple days later and walked home from downtown. <sup>35</sup> I still have a scar from that on my chin. <sup>36</sup> The funny part was Danny made posters with a picture of me that said "Free Greg," which he then posted all over the campus area. Some of them stayed up for years and years. <sup>37</sup> I had a job as an assistant manager at Mad Mex right down the street on 13th and High. I wound up getting houred down to zero hours in early 2014 and knew it was over. I got pretty good at rolling burritos, though.

## 9 Greg Hears Voices; Steve Gets Possessed by a Fifth Dimensional Being

<sup>1</sup> I opened my mind with Danny in January of 2014 and we went to our friends' house to hang out and watch them play video games. As I sat there, I started seeing different aliens hovering above all my friends. I started thinking that the aliens were in their heads controlling them like machines. <sup>2</sup> The aliens started talking to me telepathically. I knew no one else could see or hear them. I was mesmerized. <sup>3</sup> Later that night as I was walking home I felt like invisible people were following me. I heard all these voices projected out from my mind like they were from these beings following me, whatever they were. It was a bunch of women talking and they were all talking about me as I walked. When I got home they stopped talking. <sup>4</sup> For the next month or so, I started thinking that none of this was real, that my life was some kind of sick joke that I wasn't in on. It was strange. <sup>5</sup> Danny noticed and even talked to me about it to see if I was okay. He thought I needed to stop opening my mind.

<sup>6</sup> I opened my mind some more though. <sup>7</sup> One time in a couple minutes I went to this beautiful realm and there was a large doorway. I heard a voice say, "No!" and then I was back to normal. <sup>8</sup> Another time, I opened my mind and saw a honeycomb of different versions of myself in what I thought were different timelines. <sup>9</sup> In March 2014, me and Danny and Steve wanted to open our minds. We each had some potion and our minds opened. We were just hanging out and listening to music at my apartment on 13th Ave and 4th Street. <sup>10</sup> About halfway through the session, Danny decided that he was going to go to the corner store to get some snacks, so he left. <sup>11</sup> I left the living room to go to my bedroom to play with Millie's kittens that she had just had. <sup>12</sup> All of a sudden, I heard Steve start wailing and crying and screaming "Noooooo! Nooooooo! Nooooooo!" so I went back to the living room to see if he was okay. I placed my hand on his shoulder and asked him if he was okay. He looked up at me and I saw in his eyes somehow that he was a different person; that it was not even him. <sup>13</sup> He grabbed a wine opener from the coffee table and lunged at me with it aiming to stab me in the neck. I fell backwards towards the wall and as I did I pushed him away and he fell down.

<sup>14</sup> I ran out of the apartment to the porch and closed the door behind me, not sure what to do. I started thinking "The kittens! He's going to kill the kittens!" <sup>15</sup> So, I opened the door to go back inside and confront him. He was just standing there looking insane. He charged at me when I opened the door and I dodged him and he fell into the mulch and I ran up the stairs to the second floor apartments, still outside, and watched him. <sup>16</sup> Steve started screaming and wailing again and he started shoveling the mulch into his mouth and eating it. <sup>17</sup> Then Danny got back. I told him what happened and he suggested we call the hospital. So Danny called 911 and I locked my door and we split with Steve just laying there. <sup>18</sup> Danny went home and I went to campus to walk around for a while. <sup>19</sup> Steve had already told me about experiences he's had on this specific potion. He had talked to beings before and he had told me they were "fifth dimensional beings." I forgave Steve immediately. I knew in my heart that some kind of being had possessed him to try to get to me.

## 10 Greg Somehow Avoids a Felony Charge

<sup>1</sup> In the Spring of 2014 I got really into Bitcoin and started studying how it worked. <sup>2</sup> I began designing my own cryptocurrencies, although I did not know how to code yet. I wanted to make a blockchain that connected all the other blockchains. I figured they were all from the same codebase (which most of them were back then), so it shouldn't be too hard. <sup>3</sup> I had gotten a job at my cousin's company in Akron. At Jeff's company (his Dad's, my Uncle's, really) I came in an hour early, usually, and stayed an hour late. I would come in on the weekends. I always got my work done in a shorter amount of time than they gave me. The week before ComFest in 2014, I was late to work two different days, once two minutes, then once seven minutes. I usually was the first one there. <sup>4</sup> I opened my mind at ComFest and then drove back to Akron the next day. <sup>5</sup> The day after that, my alarm clock malfunctioned and I was about 25 minutes late to work. The next day, Jeff and my Uncle Dan called me into Uncle Dan's office and fired me for being late three times.

<sup>6</sup> I got a catering job and moved into a new house in Akron with some roommates and lived there for about a month and a half before I went back to my Mom's house in Columbus. <sup>7</sup> One time, I was supposed to work a party at LeBron James' house. Instead, I opened my mind with my roommates and had a good time with a bunch of other people who came over. <sup>8</sup> I got back to Columbus that September and for a few weeks I kept thinking I was about to crash my car that my Dad had bought me. <sup>9</sup> I was at my friend's house watching the OSU game one night and I drove home to my Mom's house and on the on ramp from 71 to 670, my tire blew out and my car swerved and hit the barrier. I called the police and they came and I got my car towed. <sup>10</sup> I got a ticket for the accident and just never paid it. <sup>11</sup> The next week, I got my \$8000 or so from the insurance company and I decided to invest in cryptocurrency. I bought a bunch of Bitcoin for only like \$400 per coin or something using localbitcoins meeting some guy who became my bro at Panera Bread. <sup>12</sup> I had gotten into Litecoin too through the Litecointalk forum and I started investing in a company called LTCGear.

<sup>13</sup> This guy designed his own FPGA chips to mine Litecoin and pretty much controlled the network by the end of 2014. <sup>14</sup> The problem was that someone hacked his website using SQL injection and created a shit ton of fake mining shares. You could transfer the shares to any account and it wound up getting convoluted finding the fake shares. <sup>15</sup> Then, his script ASICs he had in production in China did not get produced correctly and didn't work. It was a double edged sword. <sup>16</sup> I was owed about 100 BTC. My plan was to go to grad school and build a house back then. It did not work out for me. <sup>17</sup> I wound up selling my account to someone for the lawsuit for 2.5 BTC. Oh well. <sup>18</sup> That Fall, I opened my mind and I saw how time worked. It was like this complex geometry that was almost like a graph with two convergences. It was like there were two kinds of time. Time is all about perception. I thought about how consciousness emerged from energy and that they experienced an eternity in less than a second from our perspective before matter even existed. The consciousnesses in the first eternity, in this universe, before matter existed began constructing matter to build the universe we experience now. It took them an eternity just to make fundamental particles. It was all about time dilation. <sup>19</sup> Life was originally just energy and they built matter and built galaxies and evolved biological life.

<sup>20</sup> One night, I had my friend Ben and a bunch of other people over to smoke weed and open our minds. <sup>21</sup> At this point, I had stopped getting my potions from The Family and began getting them directly from the manufacturers themselves on the dark web: Gamma Goblin and Rebel Alliance. <sup>22</sup> They all called me Shaman because I had a collection of esoteric potions and taught them how to extract certain potions from plants. <sup>23</sup> Apparently, we were being too loud because my neighbors called the cops. The cops knocked on the door and when I opened it, he stuck his foot in the door to prevent me from closing it. They smelled the weed. <sup>24</sup> They took me and one of the girls and put us in handcuffs and then made everyone hand over their jars of weed. They put all the jars of weed on the hood of the car. <sup>25</sup> Also on the hood of the car was a baggie of mine with potion ingredients. I started talking to the cop about all sorts of things trying to keep myself out of jail. Well it worked. They uncuffed both of us and he handed me my baggie back then took all the weed. <sup>26</sup> It was good weed too.

<sup>27</sup> That New Year's Eve I went to Brian's apartment to hang out with him and his wife. He had gone back to NJ after his trip to California and met someone and they got married and moved back to Columbus and had a baby. <sup>28</sup> We drank some beer and smoked some weed and hung out. <sup>29</sup> After midnight, I left to go find a party on campus. <sup>30</sup> I was walking down Summit when this dude started talking to me. He asked if I wanted to go smoke weed at his place and I said sure. <sup>31</sup> We got to his house on Summit and he could not get in. He started trying to kick down the door, which was glass, and it somehow did not break. The guy who actually lived there came to the door with a baseball bat and then called the cops. <sup>32</sup> I just stood there like a dope on the other side of the street watching all the cops come. I went to talk to the cops, drunk and high, to tell them what happened. <sup>33</sup> After I told the cop, he asked if I had any warrants and I told him I probably had a bench warrant for not paying a ticket. He said, "I don't care about that." I just left and went home to my Mom's house.

## 11 Greg Hears Voices Again

<sup>1</sup> It was the Spring of 2015 and I was on my computer doing cryptocurrency stuff on the internet. At some point during the night, I started hearing a voice that was telling me that he is an alien. He talked to me about all sorts of stuff all night. <sup>2</sup> By the morning, I was just thinking, "Man, I gotta sleep more, I'm getting auditory hallucinations again." <sup>3</sup> The next week, I opened my mind at my Mom's house on top of the hill off Morse Road in Gahanna. I was sitting on the upstairs balcony, just looking out down the hill, then I started to hear voices from way down Morse Road projected into my mind. <sup>4</sup> It was two crack and heroin dealers arguing telepathically over who owned my ex-girlfriend, Liz. <sup>5</sup> She had chosen the heroin needle and the crack pipe over me. <sup>6</sup> When we were together In 2013 primarily, I helped keep her off coke and blues, but after she went to China for a month in 2013 to study, she came back home and started on heroin and crack. <sup>7</sup> I thought she was being really stupid and stopped hanging out with her for the most part. <sup>8</sup> But, yea, she was apparently owned by telepathic death drug dealers and I tapped into their telepathic network somehow.

<sup>9</sup> In the Fall of 2015 I moved to a new house with a roommate on Deming Ave near campus and Steve came to my house to chill. He brought with him some potion ingredients and we opened our minds. <sup>10</sup> We talked a lot about how in the future automation will make working optional. Manual labor would be completely displaced by machines and even most white collar jobs would be replaced by software. The entire structure of the economy would shift and people could focus on their passions and learning and building what they want to build instead of needing to do tedious, menial work. <sup>11</sup> The age of wage slavery was coming to a close. <sup>12</sup> People would be free to just take drugs in the future if they wanted to, we decided. <sup>13</sup> After our conversation out on the back porch while we smoked our cigs, we went inside and put on music and just sat there meditating. I started visualizing how quantum gravity works. I saw that gravitons are real and come from some other dimension of spacetime. It was cool.

## 12 Greg Goes to New York City

<sup>1</sup> I had been working for the Silk Network which would later rebrand to Duality Solutions for a couple months already in early 2016 as a blockchain engineer, when one night at my house I applied to this company called ConsenSys for a Technical Internship for the Summer of 2016. I got the job and that whole Spring I studied Solidity, specifically by reading and experimenting with the DAO code. It was a lot of fun. <sup>2</sup> By June, I knew the DAO code really well. I kept having a feeling that something was wrong with it, but I could not figure it out. <sup>3</sup> I took the Greyhound bus to New York City that May of 2016 and arrived at my NYU dorm that ConsenSys had set up for me and the other interns. <sup>4</sup> I hung out with my suitemates and smoked shatter and we talked about liquid democracy and we were instant friends.

<sup>5</sup> I really liked ConsenSys immediately. They had a cool flat corporate structure and were mad chill, plus it was fun being in New York again and I was getting paid. <sup>6</sup> We debated all sorts of stuff on the company Slack. I had a bad feeling about the DAO, but it was all everyone talked about. They were all heavily invested in the DAO token. I was a bit critical of it, saying that the amount of money you have should not determine your voting power. <sup>7</sup> A couple weeks into ConsenSys, I started thinking there was a security issue with the code for real. It would come to be known as reentrancy where you could withdraw ETH over and over again without the contract updating the balance within the contract, so it kept thinking you still had a balance and you could just keep withdrawing funds. The order of checks and operations is extremely important in a smart contract or shit like this happens.

<sup>8</sup> I told some other engineers my theory and they concurred and had me contact Slock.it to do a security review. I emailed Slock.it and they got back to me really quickly and we started to get it set up. <sup>9</sup> I went home that night and got a good night's sleep which was weird because I had mad insomnia at the time because I had run out of Klonopin and didn't realize New York wouldn't honor my Ohio scripts. Oops. <sup>10</sup> I woke up in the morning to go to work and got in and found out about the DAO hack for hundreds of millions of dollars worth of Ether. At that time Ether was worth about \$20. After the hack, the price went down to like \$10 pretty quickly. <sup>11</sup> ConsenSys had a list of potential hackers on the chalkboard and had my name at number one even though it wasn't me. <sup>12</sup> But, it turned out my theory was correct and the reentrancy bug did actually work like I had thought. For finding this, I got put on the Ethereum development team to find a solution to the attack. We wound up hardforking the chain to give everyone their money back.

<sup>13</sup> One night, I was out at the bars with my suitemates. I had brought a couple grams of weed with me and towards the end of the night my friends left and I wanted to stay out. I was having fun. I rolled a joint at one of the bar tables and then I went out front to smoke it. <sup>14</sup> When I did, some cops must have seen me because they came up to me and arrested me for possession of weed. They took me to jail. <sup>15</sup> The next morning in court, my public defender told me they were trying to accuse me of being a dealer, but I told the lawyer everything and she told the judge and they just let me go after court with no further punishment or even a fine or probation.

<sup>16</sup> A couple weeks later, me and my two suitemates teamed up for the ConsenSys hackathon. We had a day or two to come up with a business idea and plan. I stayed up all night coding and testing our idea for an automated ticketing system for concerts and events using tokens. I had it up and working on the testnet and I was pleased. I called it Tokets. <sup>17</sup> After our presentation, it seemed like no one was interested in our idea. Oh well. <sup>18</sup> ConsenSys would go on to steal my idea and develop it themselves later on. Oh the irony. <sup>19</sup> The next week, something intense happened. I was hanging out in my room and I had this strange urge to take my notebook and go downstairs to the basement, so I took the elevator down. I went into the stairwell and after I went in, both doors locked somehow and I was trapped. <sup>20</sup> I sat down under the light with my notebook and I started feeling like the light was talking to me about weird stuff and then a woman started writing stuff with my own hand. I would later learn it was Lakshmi and the stuff I wrote down was a map of sorts for what would happen the next year.

<sup>21</sup> The doors unlocked and I went upstairs excited and told one of my suitemates “I have the answer!” and showed him the piece of paper and he was confused. <sup>22</sup> I went into my room and the skyscrapers outside my windows a couple blocks over started talking to me somehow. They were the men who “owned” the two buildings. I was like “Ah, so that’s how buildings work.” <sup>23</sup> Another week went by and I downloaded Independence Day 2 to watch on my computer. The movie was crazy. It was nothing like the first. It was all about these different timelines competing with each other and I was mesmerized. <sup>24</sup> At the end of the movie, I saw colorful letters on the screen that said “We control your mind” and I was really confused. <sup>25</sup> After that, I would start feeling everyone’s feelings no matter where I went, especially at work. I just stopped going because it was intense and I just smoked weed in my dorm instead. Oh well. Another job screwed up. Whatever.

## 13 A Weird Day

<sup>1</sup> I was living in my own place near Ohio State, that I moved into in September 2016, after I got back from New York. <sup>2</sup> The day was January 8, 2017 and I was reading the news and working on my cryptocurrencies when all of a sudden a four leaf clover guy popped out of my Chrome browser and ran around my screen for a few seconds. <sup>3</sup> On a specific news site I read, a curtain appeared and then opened while orchestral music played while I visualized a man blowing dust on me behind me. A video played from the year 2023 and they said they were using a tachyonic antitelephone to send me this message back through time. They said I saved the world and a couple other things. <sup>4</sup> I grabbed the source code off the website and put it on multiple drives. I thought it was a man-in-the-middle attack. <sup>5</sup> I put a snippet on GitHub and emailed my coworker from ConsenSys, Kumavis, but he had no idea what it was. I read some of it and understood it somehow. <sup>6</sup> Then my carpet turned into multicolored skyscrapers going three and four feet high. <sup>7</sup> I decided I needed to go get my speakers that were waiting for me at FedEx (my computer has built-in speakers too). <sup>8</sup> Some sort of conscious mist came out of my computer before I left and followed me downstairs.

<sup>9</sup> I walked down to High Street and on the way all these strange beings flew around me telling me that they would protect me. <sup>10</sup> I got to High Street and the street was closed down by cops for some reason. I decided to hit the bar first, but this guy stopped me and said to go home, so I did. <sup>11</sup> On the walk home, one of the cop cars followed slowly behind me and I could talk telepathically with them and hear their radio. One cop said, "How can he hear us?" and I told them "I'm going home don't worry." <sup>12</sup> When I got home, I had this strange feeling to stack all my electronics on my porch so I did. Then, I felt I needed to stand there with my hands on the wall, palms up to signify peace.

<sup>13</sup> I stayed there feeling that someone would kill me if I left and kill me if I went inside. <sup>14</sup> For a while, cars would drive by slowly every few minutes and do finger guns at me. It was probably 30 or 40 cars. I felt very threatened. <sup>15</sup> A bunch of invisible people gathered in my front yard and one of them asked, "Are you a Christian?" and I said, "No, I am an Atheist." <sup>16</sup> After that, an invisible person told me to go back inside and I did. Then, I heard a voice and saw a visualization of myself in the corner on the floor with a needle in my arm, dead. He said, "Last time you died today." I would learn later that he was Vishnu. <sup>17</sup> I decided I should call the cops and report what happened with the threatening people. I called and the lady dismissed me and hung the phone up. I called again and got the same lady and she pretended it wasn't her at first. She sent two cops and an ambulance to my house. <sup>18</sup> On their way there, I heard telepathic humans telling the cops they'd get \$10,000 for this. <sup>19</sup> When they got there, I let them in and told them what happened. I also thought someone was in my basement gassing me or something.

<sup>20</sup> The paramedic tested my blood and the cops said to call them if the people came back and they all left. I was scared so I called my Mom and sister and they both came to pick me up and bring me to my Mom's for the night. I told my Mom what happened with the people and she wanted to take me to the hospital. <sup>21</sup> We went to OSU hospital. We walked in and I asked the lady at the desk if it was my choice and she said yes and I declined to be admitted so my Mom

took me back to her house. <sup>22</sup> I had one of my drives with me and my laptop too. <sup>23</sup> Telepaths came to my Mom's house and I saw them in my mind's eye parking at the church two doors down. They walked over to my Mom's neighbor's backyard and I looked out the window when they told me to. A lady held up her phone's LED and asked if I could hear her and I said yes.

<sup>24</sup> She told me to get rid of the code because it had something bad on it. I said okay and looked through the files and found the malicious code and got rid of it. <sup>25</sup> The telepaths stayed there for hours threatening me. By the morning, my Mom wanted to put me in protective custody. I could hear her and Tim's thoughts somehow which was crazy. I told her not to call the cops and she drove me home. <sup>26</sup> When I got home, some crazy black hooded being was hovering above my street by the streetlight and he told me I had to delete the code. I deleted all of it but put a cleaned up version on a drive online to keep. <sup>27</sup> There were all these invisible people outside. I had to open my door to let them in a bunch of times and they would walk in and talk to me. <sup>28</sup> They wanted me to be a criminal but I told them no, that I was a blockchain engineer.

<sup>29</sup> Then the invisible people said they were in the house across the alley and that I had to go in to meet them. I went around back and I just saw myself opening one part of the fence and I went to that spot and was able to open it exactly like I saw. I went up the stairs to the third floor in the back but the door was locked. <sup>30</sup> So, I went to the front door and it was open. The woman said she was upstairs so I went to the third floor and the whole house was creepy. <sup>31</sup> I couldn't find anyone so I went downstairs and ran into an old woman who said "You're lucky my husband doesn't shoot you." Then, she asked me to talk to her husband who was on the second floor. He said "Let me get on my computer and give you your birthday card." At this point, fear crept in and I got the hell outta there and went back home.

<sup>32</sup> An hour later, a cop showed up at my door and asked me if I trespassed and I said no, that I was invited in there. He checked his computer and then I found out I had a bench warrant from my car crash in 2014 for failure to control a vehicle and he arrested me. <sup>33</sup> In the car, he turned his head and spoke out loud and said "You'll be our pretty girl today." I said nothing. <sup>34</sup> We got to the jail downtown and instead of letting me into the changing room like last time I was there in 2013, they made me undress into just my underwear in the lobby with people there. Then, the arresting officer made me wear a mesh shirt like a penny the defense wears during football practice while the cops behind the desk all laughed and made fun of me. <sup>35</sup> I had long hair at the time and had just trimmed my beard with a No. 0 trimmer. <sup>36</sup> After like a half hour, they let me put clothing back on and let me into the holding cell. <sup>37</sup> The arresting officer definitely thought I was trans because of my long hair and wanted to humiliate me. It seems like CPD might be doing this regularly to actual trans women who are arrested. Despicable.

<sup>38</sup> While I was in the holding cell, a man came and looked at me through the window and told me telepathically that he was there to help. He paid my fine at the desk. The next morning at court, the judge just let me go. <sup>39</sup> Then, when I got home everything in my house was alive and talking to me. I was like, "Wow, my theory that matter is conscious must be true." <sup>40</sup> Everything had the personality of what it was. The sink told me when it was hot, the shampoo gave me advice on shampooing. My towels even moved around debating with each other who would get to dry me.

<sup>41</sup> After like eight hours or so a woman said, "Guys we have to put a stop to this" and then it stopped. <sup>42</sup> I went upstairs and laid in my bed and a man and a woman about two feet tall, almost like meerkats but thicker, appeared in my room. The male said they were from a planet 5000 light years away. The female left quickly and the male wrapped my laundry around himself. He was funny like Yoda in Star Wars and then he left after about 15 minutes. <sup>43</sup> I stopped taking my Adderall and Klonopin at this point. It actually, literally, said on Wikipedia that Adderall and Klonopin together cause schizophrenia. You gotta be careful with Wikipedia!

## 14 Jesus Appears Before Greg

<sup>1</sup> I don't even remember how it started, but the voices came roaring back again for about the seventh time since December 2012. It was always for a day or just an hour usually. It was around the beginning of March 2017. <sup>2</sup> I already knew that some of them were telepathic humans from my earlier experiences. Some of them were "people with their minds open" who "controlled everything." <sup>3</sup> One day, I was texting with my Mom and they told me what she was going to say before she sent the text. It was incredible. <sup>4</sup> They kept telling me that I was the President and I just thought that meant President of my neighborhood. <sup>5</sup> The humans also kept telling me that I was Jesus and that they had been "waiting for [me]." They kept telling me that they would "help [me] with money" but I already had a job as a blockchain engineer making cryptocurrencies <sup>6</sup> and was actually looking for a new job because the guy who made our graphics and I got into a heated debate for a long while about the efficacy of turning our cryptocurrencies, Sequence and Dynamic into a dual coin algorithmic stablecoin and it led to my departure from Duality Solutions. I would be vindicated years later when Terra-Luna collapsed. It was the same idea that I said wouldn't work. Plus, a supply of like 18 million coins would never be enough. We would need billions. They wouldn't listen to me. <sup>7</sup> Sequence had a proof-of-stake consensus mechanism, while our other cryptocurrency, Dynamic, was proof-of-work. We adopted the Argon2d password hashing algorithm as a proof-of-work consensus mechanism. It was a memory hard algorithm which was ASIC resistant to enable widespread CPU mining. CPU mining ensures better decentralization, but we did have Wolf0 do our CUDA kernels to develop a GPU miner for Dynamic.

<sup>8</sup> I used to visualize a lot with the ones who control everything. It was fun. I would fly through space and have magic battles in my head with them, but I was always a child when I visualized myself. I was like, whatever, I guess I'm a child. <sup>9</sup> One time, I visualized 30 humans surrounding me in a circle and then one of them gave me a diamond wedding ring. I was like, "Wait, I'm marrying 30 people? Why is it a woman's ring?" Then, I was like, "Well, I can find my wife and give it to her." I guess it might have been symbolic. <sup>10</sup> I thought the 30 humans were my friends. This would not last very long. <sup>11</sup> One night, the leader of the 30 human telepaths I visualized, a dude around my Dad's age, started telling me he was going to send people to my house to do a drive-by shooting. I told him to go ahead and do it. I stayed up all night with him threatening me. I called him a pussy when he didn't do it. <sup>12</sup> Another time, I was just laying in my bed talking with the ones who control everything and all of a sudden, I could feel all my internal organs operating. I could feel everything in my body, like I somehow tapped into those networks in my brain. It was intense, but very cool. <sup>13</sup> Then, when it was done, I felt the most amazing body buzz and thought about Jesus. <sup>14</sup> One time, I was walking down Summit passing this one old house with a small narrow driveway and I just visualized a Ford Model T in the driveway and understood that the people who control everything were a repository of everyone's memories of all time. <sup>15</sup> Then, one day in March, the man I would come to learn is Vishnu, one of my best friends in my head, who taught me so much, said, "Your mantra is: 'Don't be stupid,'" but I would go on to make many little mistakes that compounded. Oh well.

<sup>16</sup> The humans told me right away that I had to get “clean and sober” and then my “mind would open” and I stopped drinking beer and smoking weed immediately. <sup>17</sup> I spent all of March talking to telepathic humans all over Earth. It was so cool. I was like, “If this is the truth about schizophrenia then why do you people lie about it?” but I never got a straight answer. <sup>18</sup> I knew there were exactly 30 humans near me that I was talking to. I could zoom in to them and see who they were when I spoke to them. It was really cool. <sup>19</sup> I thought they were in my neighborhood at first, but when I started knocking on doors and asking people, I realized they were further away. <sup>20</sup> I was also able to visualize whatever I wanted whenever I wanted. I liked how easy doing math and science in my head became. <sup>21</sup> At one point I was able to visualize all the telepathic networks of Earth and find anyone who was telepathic. It was some straight up Professor X shit. <sup>22</sup> The other non-human ones would talk to me all day and all night. I would just lay in my bed listening to them and talking to them about everything. <sup>23</sup> One night, I had a dream that I was at Ohio State's campus, but it was different, far more complex with psychedelic art installations all over far more immersive than the ones they currently have. I never hear voices in dreams, but this one I did. I had to traverse my way through some crazy puzzle through campus and then when I got through it I went into some place where all these people with families and stuff welcomed me. I saw all of them in my dream. There were a lot of people.

<sup>24</sup> At the beginning of April 2017, four weeks after becoming “clean and sober” it happened <sup>25</sup> (I slept zero hours that entire four weeks and only drank coffee in the morning.). <sup>26</sup> I was sitting on my giant red bean bag chair in my living room and my mind opened up. I found myself on Earth in my body and in Heaven in Jesus Christ's body there, but Heaven was not what you'd expect. It's another planet. <sup>27</sup> I was able to see the thoughts and memories of everyone of all time in Jesus' head. I saw many different timelines of Earth and realized that Jesus and I had been doing this over and over again for a long, long time to get everything as perfect as we could for Lord God Almighty. <sup>28</sup> I started asking all sorts of questions and the other people on Heaven got very mad at me and Jesus sent me back into my body on Earth only. <sup>29</sup> I could feel all my memories quickly fading away.

<sup>30</sup> I started texting Steve about Heaven and the other timelines of Earth and some minutes later the memories had faded away. I always texted Steve about the crazy stuff that would happen to me. <sup>31</sup> Then I just sat there pondering what just happened. <sup>32</sup> After about an hour, Jesus Christ appeared in my living room in front of The Wall. He was made out of white light. I got up and stood in front of him. He was about two inches taller than me. <sup>33</sup> He started telling me that Earth would be invaded by aliens who would start a war. He said they would be symbiotic or parasitic. <sup>34</sup> I told him, “You have to stop the war. Protect Earth!” but he said nothing. I told him that I would prevent the war then if he couldn't or wouldn't. <sup>35</sup> Jesus told me next that “you will become me.” <sup>36</sup> Then, Jesus took a step back through The Wall and disappeared. Joseph and Mary holding the Baby Jesus appeared also made out white light. They said nothing and Mary handed me the Baby Jesus and I held him in my arms and she smiled at me. I gave the Baby Jesus back to Mary and she set him down in front of me and then I watched him grow up before my very eyes. <sup>37</sup> When he was back to being a grown man, he told me that I could ask him yes or no questions after he tested me by making me look into his eyes. One eye was misery and the other was paradise. When I asked him questions, he would nod for yes, and for no a single tear would

come out of his right eye, the misery eye. I asked him questions for another four or five hours, <sup>38</sup> then he motioned to my floor. I saw my carpet fibers start moving into a picture of 30 faces eating each other with me standing in the center of them. Then, Jesus left.

<sup>39</sup> About three weeks later, the humans were still telling me I was Jesus, but I told them what actually happened and they didn't believe me. <sup>40</sup> That night, probably April 21, 2017 or so, Jesus told me that everyone in the state of Ohio could hear my telepathic voice and I just went along to get along and told them all I was Jesus to humor them. <sup>41</sup> People were supposed to come pick me up but they never showed and then told me that they had left a car parked on Summit at the end of my block with the keys in the ignition and told me it was my car. I found the car with the keys and it was unlocked, but I never got in. I just went home. <sup>42</sup> They were angry with me for some reason.

## 15 Greg Travels to the Training Planet

<sup>1</sup> A couple weeks later I opened my mind with a potion four times as strong as any potions of this type I have ever had. I just did it without even thinking about it. <sup>2</sup> The next morning I woke up in my bed with no memory of anything that happened after I took the potion. It would take several years for me to get back my memory. I know why they blocked that memory. They didn't want me knowing about Vishnu yet or remember what I did. <sup>3</sup> What happened was a portal opened on one of my tapestries I had hung up. It was to a jungle like no jungle I'd ever seen. I put on my shoes and went through the portal into the jungle. No fear. I just went through the portal. <sup>4</sup> Vishnu appeared in my head and said "I am Vishnu. Welcome to the training planet." and the portal disappeared. <sup>5</sup> I walked through the jungle for a while before I came to a group of people. They were like orangutans almost but more human. They were clearly primitive. When they saw me, I started to feel fear and ran. I ran and ran until finally a portal opened back into my living room and I went home.

<sup>6</sup> Over the next month, the ones who weren't humans began convincing me that they were just in my head. I counted them up again and there were still 30 main non-humans just like there were 30 main humans. <sup>7</sup> They had a whole story to convince me that they were just in my head. It took them a month to convince me. I thought everything that happened in March and April was some sort of delusion. <sup>8</sup> In June 2017, once they had convinced me they were trapped in my head, I started thinking that schizophrenia was when you had multiple souls in one body and the others were just trapped and I was in control. <sup>9</sup> I tried making a Democracy with them in my head, but people always cheated, so it didn't work. <sup>10</sup> I thought if I could get a brain chip and let them onto the internet they would be way nicer to me. <sup>11</sup> I was still thinking I was making a religion and I started developing my symbol. I had pages and pages of theory about my symbol and thought it was great. <sup>12</sup> In 2024, I read Timothy Leary's pamphlet and realized he had the same symbol as me and they said they gave it to him using time travel after I came up with it. Dammit. <sup>13</sup> I made a better one in 2026 that retains the original thought process for the most part, but is enhanced. <sup>14</sup> Then, I figured, what's the point, my life is destroyed now, so why don't I just get drugs. So, I got a lot of drugs from a dark market. <sup>15</sup> After I ordered them, one of the people trapped in my head said, "Go on Polo and I'll help you trade." I deposited 0.5 BTC and used margin and I got liquidated almost immediately. The coin I chose just did the opposite of what he said.

<sup>16</sup> When the drugs got to my house, I did them. I started doing meth and fentanyl. I had a 250mg single crystal of fentanyl and 7g of meth crystals among other drugs. I had never heard of fentanyl, so I decided to try it. I mixed it with meth. Every couple hours, I would snort 100mg of meth and then 15mg of fentanyl. I had a milligram scale so I could measure my lines out precisely. This went on for about three days. <sup>17</sup> One time, I drank probably a gallon and a half of water and puked it all up. It was impossible for me to eat. Food was disgusting. <sup>18</sup> By the third day, I decided to do a 50mg line of fentanyl with the meth. One of the voices said, "That's too much," but I disregarded her and did it anyway. Then, like 20 minutes later, I woke up on the floor and had probably bumped my head on my desk because I had a bruise on my forehead. <sup>19</sup> When I stopped my binge, I just laid in my bed and felt like death for hours and hours. I was like,

"I'm never doing that again." I wound up throwing out the rest of the meth. <sup>20</sup> Then, the next day, I started on my gram of cocaine while I watched a documentary series. I wound up throwing away about a tenth of the gram of cocaine too. <sup>21</sup> I could see out my window and cops kept driving by slowly, but I wasn't worried at all. <sup>22</sup> How did I even survive? I should be dead. Crazy.

<sup>23</sup> At the beginning of June, I had enough. I couldn't understand why the other souls trapped in my head wouldn't just help me. They were like my enemies. We are one person. Why would they thwart me? <sup>24</sup> I walked to the OSU hospital to get Seroquel, but when I got to the Ohio Union, I started thinking that antipsychotics actually kill the other souls. I felt empathy for them and didn't want to kill them, so I walked back home. <sup>25</sup> At the end of June or the beginning of July, I was walking to Thompson Library to work on this guy's smart contract for an ICO. He paid me some ETH to fix his contract. <sup>26</sup> It was a really nice day out and I ran into Liz at the Ohio Union. We started catching up and I found out that she had gotten clean and sober and was in grad school now. I was very happy for her. We hugged and said goodbye and I walked through the Oval to the library. <sup>27</sup> As I was walking through The Oval, the voices started asking me if I believed in God and I said, "No, I'm an Atheist." <sup>28</sup> As I walked I saw this black storm cloud materialize out of nowhere. It centers itself right above the library with blue sky all around except this one giant round stormcloud. As I'm working on the smart contract on the top floor, lightning starts striking all around the building. I can see it from the windows. It was crazy.

<sup>29</sup> A couple days later they started telling me that they controlled everything and to just walk down to The Oval to meet someone. <sup>30</sup> On the walk there, they questioned me about why I didn't believe in God. I was oblivious, set in my old ways and beliefs still. <sup>31</sup> When I got to 15th Ave and High Street I saw Liz just sitting on one of the concrete benches at the entrance to OSU campus. <sup>32</sup> I felt Jesus in my mind instantly and felt like I had to just keep walking and ignore her. I had no idea why I didn't talk to Liz that day. I just walked right past her then went home.

## 16 Jesus Introduces Greg to the Foreign Gods

<sup>1</sup> On July 15, 2017, I opened my mind and colorful beings flew around my bedroom, then Jesus put a stop to the shenanigans and began appearing in my head and teaching me the Truth. <sup>2</sup> How they got me to open my mind is a great story though. I didn't even want to. I put a quarter at one end of my downstairs area and said, "I'll pack some on some weed using the sandwich method if I can get the ball on the quarter with my left hand only, not looking, and standing backwards, three times. Then I'll do it." <sup>3</sup> Then, I putted the ball three times in that exact way and all three times the ball landed right on the quarter 20 feet away. Crazy. <sup>4</sup> So, I smoked a bowl using the sandwich method. <sup>5</sup> A cop drove the wrong way down my street and shined his flood light into my living room windows afterwards. <sup>6</sup> At the same time I was applying for jobs and I actually got an offer from a company in Cleveland to develop a blockchain based voting app for governments. Jesus told me to reject it and made me cry until I agreed. He didn't want me moving to Cleveland. <sup>7</sup> Anyway, there were all types of beings that could speak to humans and they all had different abilities. <sup>8</sup> Jesus started teaching me about "the ones who control everything" and I believed him instantly because crazy shit always seemed to happen to me. <sup>9</sup> By the beginning of August, I knew they were aliens. I would meet each one who appeared in my head and then look up their mythology and stuff. There are tons of them! <sup>10</sup> One day, I saw a book in my head in some alien language and read it and understood it, but I forgot what it was about almost instantly. Pretty cool.

<sup>11</sup> They started appearing in my head and told me their names, how old they were, and some facts about where they were from. They were pretty much all from either the Milky Way or Andromeda. <sup>12</sup> I met all the famous gods and goddesses: Hindu, Greek, Roman, Norse, Egyptian, and so forth. They are all ancient aliens. <sup>13</sup> Minerva, Persepolis, and Athena talked to me the most besides Jesus and Vishnu. <sup>14</sup> Minerva took the form of an alien from the movie Alien and was 45,000 years old. <sup>15</sup> Persepolis was a black biped insectoid with a face like an ant and was 35,000 years old. <sup>16</sup> Athena was 20,000 years old and a goat-like biped with long white fur. <sup>17</sup> One night, Vishnu appeared in my head and told me that I was his Tenth Avatar. He was a dark blue skinned man with two arms. I looked it up and confirmed it. <sup>18</sup> Vishnu taught me that he and his wife Lakshmi were 3.5 million years old and that he had a large empire in the Milky Way with Earth as one of his outposts. <sup>19</sup> Rama also appeared and confirmed it. Rama was a furry monkey the size of a normal man. I looked it up and confirmed it. <sup>20</sup> They did a ritual before leaving. <sup>21</sup> Vishnu would go on to teach me so much about how it works; how our minds actually work. <sup>22</sup> I kept asking, "Why me?????" and they always said, "Because of your DNA" and I had no idea what they meant.

<sup>23</sup> One night, I was in my head on a spaceship somewhere, orbiting a planet, watching a space battle and the alien next to me said the battle was for me. <sup>24</sup> Then, I went into the depths of the ship and found Thor there and talked to him a little bit. Thor started talking to me a lot. <sup>25</sup> Then, I started talking to Isis and Osiris a lot and they would appear in my head. They tested me a little bit and then <sup>26</sup> Isis told me that she was one of my ultra great grandmothers. <sup>27</sup> The next day or so, I started talking to Zeus, Poseidon, and Hades a lot. Hades and Poseidon are different species than Zeus and they are all hundreds of thousands of years old. <sup>28</sup> I was trying to figure

out who Jesus' Father was and was like, "Well, maybe Zeus is God and he is Jesus' Father." <sup>29</sup> I would meet Jesus' real Father later and it would take me years to understand who he really is. <sup>30</sup> One night, I also met Apollo and we just talked about the cool ways he has helped America; mostly with science. <sup>31</sup> Another time, I met Krishna for the first time. He appeared in my head and the main thing he said was that he is from Andromeda and is 5 billion years old. One of Vishnu's avatars is older than him? <sup>32</sup> I also met Indra and Ra and spoke to them a little bit. <sup>33</sup> I met Xenu too. He is the god of Scientology. <sup>34</sup> I met Gaia too. She is billions of years old. I can't remember exactly, but definitely over a billion years old. She is very, very similar to a dinosaur.

## 17 Greg Meets Muhammad and Satan

<sup>1</sup> Every time I went to the cornerstore for like a week in August 2017, the owner would have a t-shirt on that said, "Take Drugs." I kept thinking he was Muhammad and I would have small conversations in Arabic with him. The next year, he got murdered in a robbery. <sup>2</sup> One night, Muhammad appeared in my head and I thought, "I'm the only person who knows what Muhammad actually looks like!" and he says nothing. He pulls out a big rubber stamp and stamps his name on my chest in red with a red box around it with rounded corners. Everyone laughed and I laughed then Muhammad disappeared as quickly as he appeared. <sup>3</sup> A couple nights later I had a nightmare that I was trapped in a heating duct with the extreme heat about to come on. I looked down at my arm and I saw a bunch of black moles that spell out "Satan" on my forearm. I woke up and Satan was there appearing in my head. He looked almost exactly like the Satan from South Park but is not a cartoon. <sup>4</sup> A couple days later, I had a dream and in it I looked down at my hands and knew I was in a different person's body. I was at a concert venue waiting for a band to come on. I started thinking I was in France and it was 1972 and I was waiting for The Grateful Dead to come on. After several minutes, Jerry and the band came out. When Jerry got to the microphone, I woke up back in my bed. <sup>5</sup> Around this time, I was walking to campus and I saw a vulture, the kind that always means death, and then a car chased me down an alleyway, but I got away. Someone said it was to instill the fear of God in me.

## 18 Aliens Come into Greg's House to Obtain a DNA Sample; Jesus Crowns Greg

<sup>1</sup> On August 8, 2017 I opened my mind and I was listening to Bassnectar in my bed when cool visualizations started, but then I had to go downstairs to "meet some people." I was sitting on my living room floor and these two iridescent blue praying mantises about two feet long teleported into my house and I felt a calming sensation. <sup>2</sup> The praying mantises were talking to each other out loud in some strange language. <sup>3</sup> One of them climbed up onto my lap and Vishnu said, "Close your mouth or he'll kill you" so I did (I learned later that they usually kill their subjects). <sup>4</sup> He reached out with a tiny hook-like hand and removed one of my contacts and then they left. <sup>5</sup> I found out for real later what they did with my DNA. They took it to cloners and I found out one day that I have clones on all these other planets. <sup>6</sup> During this experience, people came to my house and were shining flashlights in through my windows that I could see because I had the lights off.

<sup>7</sup> Jesus kept crowning me with 31 crowns stacked up on my head and said he was giving me 30 other planets. <sup>8</sup> (One day, a couple years later, I would have an experience where I was on all these planets at once.) <sup>9</sup> Donald Trump had said he would meet North Korea with "fire and fury like the world has never seen" that day. <sup>10</sup> I instantly knew what I had to do. I started threatening the entire planet telepathically about how I would take all their weapons away from them because they cannot be trusted with weapons. <sup>11</sup> Jesus would continue to put a single crown on my head after I had the other 30, but I would always take it off and toss it back to him to symbolize my rejection of monarchy.

## 19 Greg Meets Gabriel and Yahweh and Receives The Golden Plates

<sup>1</sup> One night I met Gabriel. He appeared in my head and introduced himself. He told me he was from another planet like the other foreign gods. He showed me a picture of his planet too. <sup>2</sup> A couple nights later, a man with a beard similar looking to a human, but of a different race, appeared in my head and told me his name was Yahweh and that he was 10,000 years old and an alien. He told me he was the one from the Bible. <sup>3</sup> A few nights later, I was laying in bed talking with them like I would always do and someone gave me the golden plates in my head – the same ones Joseph Smith had. It was really cool. I was able to leaf through it and <sup>4</sup> they had me flip to the sealed section in the back. My name was on the title page. Jesus told me I would be the one to open the sealed section of the golden plates of Mormonism and reveal the contents to the world.

<sup>5</sup> I would go to my Mom and her husband Tim's house on the weekends frequently. It was more peaceful there even though the alien gods and Jesus were talking to me 24/7. <sup>6</sup> I used to make homemade pot brownies and would eat one when I was there. <sup>7</sup> Every time I got high, the voices would stop and they would start using thoughts only. I learned how to distinguish my thoughts from thoughts from external beings. We would have long conversations using thoughts only. Thoughts are better to talk with. You can express complex ideas much more efficiently. You can use visualizations and stuff in conjunction with the thoughts to communicate. It was awesome. <sup>8</sup> I would do this thing where I would visualize myself in Columbus and then zoom out to the whole planet, then zoom out to the whole galaxy, then zoom out to the local group, then zoom out to the whole universe, then I would try to leave the universe to see what was outside of it. <sup>9</sup> It didn't work at first, but I kept trying. <sup>10</sup> Finally, I did it and left the universe. I kept visualizing this really crazy and complex geometry of spacetime that holds all the other universes like ours. <sup>11</sup> I called it Upper Dimensional Spacetime. <sup>12</sup> I kept doing it and doing it and going <sup>13</sup> further. <sup>14</sup> It was always a little different and I would try to see what was outside of that and it just kept getting more and more complex. I figured that if I made a composite of the geometry of upper dimensional spacetime I visualized, I would get to the truth.

<sup>15</sup> We would have long debates about what the coming world government would be. I thought Democracy was the best way. Other people wanted a monarchy. I thought monarchy was a bad design choice. Democracy is far superior. <sup>16</sup> Either way, I knew I wanted to bring an end to the Anarchic International States System. <sup>17</sup> Nationalism is a cancer on the Earth. <sup>18</sup> We are one people: Humans. <sup>19</sup> Instead of opening my mind more that Summer, I threw out my potion ingredients. I was thinking if Jesus was talking to me, I shouldn't be opening my mind. I would go to Thompson Library every day and study. <sup>20</sup> If I was to unite the world like they kept saying I would need to be prepared. <sup>21</sup> I was reading this book called Great Political Thinkers. It had the writings of all the great political philosophers. <sup>22</sup> As I highlighted with a normal green highlighter, the color would change to blue. I would watch it happen. It only changed color with this book. It stayed green on other pieces of paper. Pretty cool.

<sup>23</sup> At the same time, Jesus kept telling me that I was building a religion, but I kept saying that I didn't want to. I was still averse to organized religion. He would debate me about religion and about how I was definitely going to start one. <sup>24</sup> It's kinda funny thinking back. I was talking to Jesus Christ myself and he said he would give me a religion and I said no. I was still against organized religion. <sup>25</sup> Then, one afternoon as I was laying on my bed talking to Jesus and the alien gods, Jesus told me to get out my phone and look at Google Earth and "look for faces" in the terrain. I looked all over the map and kept finding things that could be faces, but weren't really. <sup>26</sup> Finally, I looked at Spain. If you turn it sideways it looks like Jesus' face. Then, if you turn it upside down it looks like Jesus again. Jesus was here, then he returns. <sup>27</sup> Jesus told me to "find more" and I looked at Michigan and saw my face and my whole chest and body below that with some sort of alien child standing next to me. Vishnu said, "That's you. You're here now and Jesus comes back in the future." <sup>28</sup> Jesus would give me hugs in my head constantly and every time he would stab me in the back with a dagger while he hugged me.

## 20 Greg Goes to a Hackathon in Los Angeles

<sup>1</sup> After I watched the solar eclipse later in August 2017, on 18th Ave, on campus next to the Science and Engineering Library, I had a hackathon to fly out to in LA. <sup>2</sup> While I was on the plane we flew over a nuclear missile silo somewhere in Nevada and then a white sphere flew next to the plane right out my window, probably like 12 feet in diameter. It was an AI and it uploaded some information into my head somehow which was really cool. <sup>3</sup> When the plane landed and I got out to get an Uber, my entire phone started malfunctioning and went fuzzy like an old TV. <sup>4</sup> So, I had to go to a hotel near the airport and get someone to print out directions for me to my hotel which was about three miles away. I walked to my hotel, but the ones who control everything started giving me chest pain and a feeling of intense hatred until I agreed to just go hang out at the hotel bar instead of working. <sup>5</sup> I had a good time at the bar eating and drinking and then started watching Ancient Aliens for the first time in the hotel room. <sup>6</sup> I was also extremely excited about Bassnectar's new EP Reflective (Part 1) and listened to it over and over again as usual. <sup>7</sup> I was always hiking up and down the Olentangy River then. I used to sit at this same spot at one of the dams. I got there one day and right where my spot was, someone had written "God" and I just kept sitting there. Pretty neat.

<sup>8</sup> I had been talking to Jesus that whole month of September too and he kept telling me all sorts of things. <sup>9</sup> I kept reading the parts in Revelation about the antichrist. Back then, the antichrist was an actual character in Revelation. It literally said the word antichrist back then. <sup>10</sup> I kept telling Jesus that I would rather work together with him. <sup>11</sup> My understanding of Christianity at that point was that it was all about creating World Peace. <sup>12</sup> One day, I went to Rumba Cafe for a show. It was some Christian band, but they rocked. Abraham appeared in my head and started talking to me and said it was his band. Pretty cool. <sup>13</sup> After my birthday came and went, something really bad happened in Las Vegas the next day and I got blamed for it. I was suicidal for seven days straight at the beginning of October. <sup>14</sup> I was disappointed mostly, because the leader of the telepaths told me he would give me a laptop with cryptocurrency and instructions, but he never showed. <sup>15</sup> Then, Jesus told me I had to lie to my parents and tell them I have schizophrenia and that I needed to go to a doctor and take Seroquel. So I did. <sup>16</sup> I had to ask my parents to help pay my rent and bills and it sucked because my Bitcoin and Ether from working had run out right at the end of September. It was a conflict, but in the end, my Mom agreed to help me.

<sup>17</sup> A month later, Ganesha opened my mind and I started trying to move water from the monsoons in India to everywhere where there were droughts, but it didn't work. <sup>18</sup> I took the bus up to Akron a few days later to hang out with my cousin Jeff and his future wife Lexi after Jeff called and invited me. We went out bar hopping in Akron and then the next day we went over to one of Jeff's friend's houses to watch the OSU game with Jeff's whole group of friends who I'd known my whole life. <sup>19</sup> We picked up a couple of six packs on the way over. At one point, an alien goddess told me that if I drank my beer, then she would make Iowa score three touchdowns and I was like, "Yea, okay" and then drank my beer. Pretty quickly Iowa scored three touchdowns. <sup>20</sup> When I got home, I watched some new show on Amazon Prime Video that was pretty cool and in one of the last episodes, they were at a boat dock and on the wall "Greg"

was graffitied. When the camera panned to the boat, the boat was named "Second Coming." Pretty fucking cool.

<sup>21</sup> A couple weeks later, Steve and one of his friends came over one night and we opened our minds using the sandwich method. <sup>22</sup> Afterwards, Steve and his friend went outside to smoke a cigarette. While they were outside, seven aliens teleported into my house and one held a lightsaber to my throat and said "Don't go outside with your mind open like this." I would remember this. <sup>23</sup> On October 27, 2017, I started talking to Vladimir Putin telepathically. He said he was going to launch four ballistic missiles that morning and then around noon they were launched. It was crazy. I wound up talking to him a lot through the Spring of 2018. <sup>24</sup> I had opened my mind earlier that month and they told me I was the king of Columbus and I was like, "Yea, whatever." and just enjoyed the experience. <sup>25</sup> They wanted me to use mind control on people with my mind open and I said it was wrong to do that and didn't do it.

## 21 Gabriel Rejects Greg from the Church

<sup>1</sup> I started thinking about exactly how I could “become Jesus.” The angels kept telling me to become a monk and I did some research and found The St. Gregory Palamas Greek Orthodox Monastery in Ashland County Ohio. <sup>2</sup> I called Father Joseph and scheduled a visit and he told me to get information from the St. Gregory of Nyssa Orthodox Christian Church on my block. <sup>3</sup> My Mom dropped me off the week before Thanksgiving. <sup>4</sup> There were 12 Brothers at the monastery and one of them was actually named Gregory. <sup>5</sup> It was fascinating seeing how monks live their lives. <sup>6</sup> There was a farm with a bunch of cats across the street and hiking trails for me to explore. They made really good food too even though it was vegetarian. The services lasted five or six hours. It was fun. <sup>7</sup> I had brought my Bible that I bought from the OSU Barnes and Noble. I decided on the New International Version. I had already finished the New Testament and was at about 2 Kings in the Old Testament. <sup>8</sup> Before I even read Ruth, she started talking to me from a skyscraper in the future in Zion. It was really cool. I was remote viewing her while she talked to me and zoomed out and saw the city. <sup>9</sup> That Sunday during the early morning service, Gabriel appeared in my head and began talking to me. He said that I would not be accepted into the Church because I had to go home and do something more important. <sup>10</sup> I had my Mom come and pick me up early.

<sup>11</sup> I was getting Seroquel at this point from a doctor in Dublin, Ohio. Every time my Mom drove me there, there would be a huge car accident and traffic on the highway. <sup>12</sup> Even so, the Thanksgiving and Christmas season was really peaceful and fun. <sup>13</sup> Jesus kept talking to me about doing something crazy and that I had to pick a date. I thought January 8, 2018 would be a good day because of what had happened the year before on that crazy day. Jesus said that he would levitate me outside my house and then a powerful beam of white light would shoot up out of my chest into space to announce I was on Earth. <sup>14</sup> That night, I had a dream I will never forget. I was in my bedroom sitting at the Resolute Desk and an alien god the same race as Vishnu, but bigger was arranging trinkets on the desk. The desk disappeared and I laid back on my bed and a gray alien popped up on one side of my head and then I went into another dream where I was in a downtown city type area and got on a dirt bike and rode through some woods to a clearing where a pretty blonde girl was standing. Then I woke up. <sup>15</sup> After that, Jesus kept saying that Papa was going to die at the Betz Family Christmas Party and I begged him not to do it. Papa was supposed to go to Heaven and come back and tell us all it is real, but I was terrified of him dying and Jesus didn’t do it.

<sup>16</sup> In mid December, I found a job on AngelList. There were a few OSU guys starting an Ethereum based tokenized electricity system for solar panel owners. I met the CEO at Panera Bread and we got along great and he hired me to be his CTO. <sup>17</sup> They had a coworking office in downtown Columbus. I took the #4 COTA bus that stops outside my building to work every day and we began working out the system. <sup>18</sup> Our CFO was out looking for investment, but something always went wrong. Someone would get sick or get into a car accident. <sup>19</sup> After about a week or two, I began getting attacked for working. I would be told to kill myself over and over again and then they would give me chest pain and make me feel hatred which is the worst feeling of all time. <sup>20</sup> After Christmas, I finally quit and I was pissed. <sup>21</sup> Then, the idiotic humans

started sending their dumbass demons into my head to torture me anytime I took Seroquel. I had to open my mind so that they would have good parties and get cool experiences. <sup>22</sup> Some woman constantly said, "Brace yourself!" for weeks! I would come to find out why.

## 22 Greg Escapes from the Prison Hospital

<sup>1</sup> In early January, I was hanging out on my porch setting up speakers for something when two CPD cop cars suspiciously drove by me slowly and then they came back and stopped and they told me “You have to come with us. We are taking you to a party,” so I got into one of the cars and I started hearing all the police radios which was cool. <sup>2</sup> The cops took me to the OSU hospital and I was admitted to the psych ward for no reason. <sup>3</sup> I sat on my bed and Vishnu told me to meditate and he would “break [me] out.” I meditated for an hour and the lights and electronics malfunctioned and I just walked out. The electronic door locks just opened when I looked at them. I went through the loading dock and there were several cops there who just turned around and let me pass. <sup>4</sup> I got pretty far away before I decided to stop running and go back for my wallet, keys, and phone. <sup>5</sup> I found some orderlies looking for me and they grabbed me and brought me back in. They injected me with something and put me into a padded room for a few hours. <sup>6</sup> They sent me to another facility for 72 hours before releasing me. <sup>7</sup> While I was in the for-profit prison hospital I started participating in the Iranian protests going on.

<sup>8</sup> When I got out, I opened my mind on January 7, 2018 and I was just standing in my house listening to Bassnectar when all these geometric patterns enveloped my whole body all around me and I started feeling odd. I heard a voice say, “No!” and the colorful patterns went away and I felt more normal and then I was told to just go outside. <sup>9</sup> I looked up at the sky from my porch and saw the Moon and its normal terrain and then to the left and below it like 30 degrees was another moon that looked more uniform, but still silver. It stayed there for about two minutes and I just stared at it wondering what the fuck it was. <sup>10</sup> Someone said, “No one is allowed to see this but you.” <sup>11</sup> After it disappeared, I saw a visualization of space and where it was between Earth and the Moon. It was a space station and it was about a fifth the size of the Moon and situated so it would look the same size. Jesus said it had invisibility and could teleport and that he commanded it. <sup>12</sup> I called it Dark Star.

## 23 Greg Uses Massive Telepathy

<sup>1</sup> Jesus started telling me that I needed to open my mind. It took him about a week to convince me to do it. <sup>2</sup> The first week, I opened my mind and went to hang out in the Arboretum on Lane and Olentangy River Road. <sup>3</sup> On my way back, before dawn, a car stopped at Lane and Summit and rolled down their window and told me I had to keep my headphones off when I got home. <sup>4</sup> When the sun came up, I went out on my porch with my headphones on, playing Bassnectar still and two cars showed up and parked outside my house. <sup>5</sup> A guy got out of the first car and walked by me with a canvas lunch box that had drugs and money in it, they said. He left it for me in my bushes but I wouldn't take it. <sup>6</sup> Then, the guy in the green pick up truck threatened me with a gun because I wouldn't pick up the package and hop in his truck. <sup>7</sup> I went inside and took my Seroquel and went to sleep.

<sup>8</sup> I opened my mind again the next week and there was a snow storm which I love so I went out and walked around campus in the snow listening to Bassnectar. <sup>9</sup> Then, I went to Canes for lunch in the afternoon and it was a great meal. <sup>10</sup> I walked back home and when I got inside Jesus started throwing me into this puzzle that I had to find my way out of. It was like a spiral. <sup>11</sup> Then, he told me that 30,000 people could hear my voice and I called it Massive Telepathy. <sup>12</sup> I told all the telepaths that I was going to start a revolution. <sup>13</sup> Then, I opened up my mind a different way that night and a crazy looking alien appeared in my house and walked over to me and sat on my bean bag chair next to me. He motioned up to the ceiling by my front door and I saw a colorful pulsating arrow pointing outside. <sup>14</sup> I looked out the window and two men pulled up fast in a jeep and got out and secured the perimeter looking for me but I never went outside like they had told me the fall before with my mind open like this. <sup>15</sup> Then, the right side of my face started hurting so badly. It was really deep pain down through my bones. It was awful.

<sup>16</sup> The next time I did it, a couple dozen alien animals were teleported into my house and they ran around for 15 minutes. <sup>17</sup> I took my glasses off for that experience and for the whole experience my eyes were fixed and I was no longer basically blind. It was crazy. <sup>18</sup> Before I opened my mind, someone from the CIA said, "Keep it in the house, son." I was supposed to let the animals out of my house and let them run around for people to see them for a little while. I listened to the CIA and did not open my door. <sup>19</sup> Another time, I opened my mind and this giant being appeared in my house. It was like eight feet tall and looked like some kind of giant insect. It wanted me to open my mouth so it could inspect my teeth so I did. It moved its face toward mine and looked into my mouth.

## 24 Jesus Teaches Greg That He is Not the Antichrist

<sup>1</sup> I used to like walking to campus in the mornings to read the Washington Post and New York Times in the faculty lounge or whatever. They had free coffee! <sup>2</sup> Men started following me all the time there. <sup>3</sup> I was talking telepathically to people too and they kept wanting to meet up. I met two men at Suzi Cue's one afternoon and I got a beer and then one of them made a comment out loud about not being "clean and sober" and I said "We met at a fucking bar, what did you expect?" and they left in a huff. <sup>4</sup> At the beginning of February, Jesus wanted me to call both my parents and tell them that I am the antichrist so I did. During the call with my Dad, the Dow 30 flash crashed and set a record for a single day point loss. Over the course of a few days, it was down over 10%. <sup>5</sup> Jesus told me it was so that I would have faith in him, but I already did. <sup>6</sup> The Badfish show was crazy in 2018 at the Newport. I opened up a pit and skanked and moshed a bit and then went to the outside for a break and my mind opened up and I was within the minds of everyone in the pit. <sup>7</sup> I was controlling the whole pit. I made it bigger and it took up almost the whole floor. It was incredible. I had to make sure no one got hurt!

## 25 Greg and the Human Telepaths

<sup>1</sup> In early February, I invited Steve down to open our minds and I had my mind open a different way that day. I started getting really suspicious of Steve and then when he got to my house, I wouldn't let him in. <sup>2</sup> He left me something to open my mind with and a bunch of Seroquel because I had been telling him they weren't letting me sleep much. Then, he had to drive all the way back home. I apologized later for that. <sup>3</sup> Steve is a good dude. <sup>4</sup> By mid-February 2018, I wanted to stop opening my mind on the weekends so I stopped. <sup>5</sup> Around this time, I was talking telepathically with this one dude and I told him to meet me at Kafe Kerouac with a life vest on and I went there and saw him standing there with the life vest on waiting for me. I told him I was there and told him what I was wearing and he saw me. I told him telepathically that he had to have faith and then left. <sup>6</sup> One day, I got a strange Amazon package. It was from someone I don't know and contained in it was a Bible and a book about Jesus. Way ahead of you, but thank you.

<sup>7</sup> For about two or three weeks, I was intensely suicidal. They taught me exactly how they make people kill themselves. It never happens naturally. <sup>8</sup> They constantly bombard your mind with visualizations of yourself killing yourself. They make you fantasize about it and it's all you can think about all the time. Being dead becomes your reality. Your life is over. That's it. <sup>9</sup> One day I actually pulled out my butcher's knife and sat on my beanbag chair with the knife thinking about how I was about to cut my throat and die. I figured I would fuck it up, so after about 40 minutes I put it away. <sup>10</sup> Then, I walked down to the hardware store on High Street to buy a rope. I got to the store and found a fresh pack of cigarettes near the door. I figured I better smoke these free cigarettes. Forget the rope. I'll probably fuck it up anyway and just maim myself. <sup>11</sup> Then, I thought I could dive off a cliff in the woods down the street from me, but again, I was afraid I'd just paralyze myself or something. <sup>12</sup> Finally, I realized there was a gun show at the Ohio Fairgrounds across the train tracks, so I went there with the \$320 I had. I figured a bullet would do the job with no risk of fucking it up. I walked all around the gun show, but I didn't have enough money anywhere, so I went home. <sup>13</sup> That's when it all stopped and I just started thinking about the pretty blonde girl from my dream.

<sup>14</sup> I started talking telepathically to the pretty blonde girl almost immediately. It's like she saved my life. I would remote view her while I spoke to her sometimes. <sup>15</sup> She kept saying that I was going to a party with her, but first I had to find her. <sup>16</sup> Day after day, I went all around to the places she said she was at, but she was never there. <sup>17</sup> In late February, I was hiking along the Olentangy River like I always did and a plainclothes officer tried to hand me a bag of cocaine and I declined and then a cop car was waiting about 100 yards away where you have to take the roads a little bit. <sup>18</sup> At the same time, the leader of the telepaths was also telling me he was going to "make [me] the President" and he kept sending me around Columbus to parties that weren't parties. <sup>19</sup> He told me I needed a 614 number, so I got a burner. <sup>20</sup> By March, the pretty blonde girl kept pretending that I was going to move in with her and her friends in a mansion and that they had a "room set up for [me]." She kept talking about "housewarming parties" but I was never allowed to go. <sup>21</sup> She kept saying that "we are telling all your friends everything" and I would have to remote view them having fun parties.

<sup>22</sup> It didn't matter. My operation with Trump and Kim was starting to actually work. <sup>23</sup> I had been negotiating with Kim telepathically the whole time. I wanted him to set an example for the world and get rid of his nukes. I had his grandfather talking to him from Heaven on my behalf. <sup>24</sup> I don't exactly know how I got Trump to do what I want. He just kind of started doing whatever I wanted in some ways. <sup>25</sup> I was happy though, I had prevented the first phase of the idiotic plan to begin WWII and destroy our planet. Jesus had been warning me about their plan since the previous Summer. <sup>26</sup> In mid-March or so, I was supposed to meet someone random at Fourth Street. It was a different girl and I knew what she looked like. I declined her package and walked back home and two CPD officers were waiting to arrest me, but I had nothing on me.

<sup>27</sup> In late March or very early April, it was snowing and my friend Kohl told me telepathically to meet him down the block and I walked down there and he and some of his friends were getting out of two cars. They had just come from a show at Rumba Cafe and were going to Fourth Street to get some drinks and invited me along but he said out loud that they "didn't have enough room in their cars." <sup>28</sup> But, then the pretty blonde girl redirected me to the Blue Danube on High Street to meet her there. I went and of course, she was not there. <sup>29</sup> When I started walking the opposite direction of Kohl and his friends, Kohl started yelling at me "Antichrist! Antichrist!" but I just went to try and meet the girl. <sup>30</sup> It was around this time that I was sitting on my porch chilling and some people in an SUV drove by very slowly and the guy in the back seat had his window down and just hung an uzi submachine gun out the window to scare me or something and I gave him the finger and they kept driving.

## 26 Where's Waldo

<sup>1</sup> Several days later, I finally found the pretty blonde girl at Fourth Street, but for some unknown reason she was with another dude and said "Fuck you!" with letters coming out of her head. <sup>2</sup> I left after five or ten minutes and went to eat somewhere else. Then, I went back to see if she was still there and she wasn't. <sup>3</sup> Probably the next day, the leader of the telepaths started giving me random addresses in New Albany and Nevada. <sup>4</sup> A Where's Waldo guy popped up on Google Maps, but it disappeared right away. He asked me if I got it and I said, "Yea I got the addresses." <sup>5</sup> I took a cab to one of the addresses in New Albany but it turned out to be fake as usual, as in no one was there when I knocked. <sup>6</sup> When I got home, Jesus had me put on a striped shirt and head down to Kafe Kerouac. I got some herbal tea and sat outside in front. <sup>7</sup> I saw a bunch of cars driving up and down High Street picking people up. They weren't Uber or Lyft vehicles because they all had a different light up thing in their windows than Uber or Lyft. <sup>8</sup> I started realizing what was happening and I started telling the humans where I was and to come find me. <sup>9</sup> One of the cars told me he had to drop some more people off and would come and get me. An hour later, he stopped out front of Kafe Kerouac and when I tried to get in he laughed at me and sped away.

## 27 Greg Finds the Telepaths

<sup>1</sup> That night, I got an invitation to some house in New Albany. I saw a map in my head and then saw the address in colorful letters in my head. I looked it up on Google Maps and yep, it was real. It was some big compound. <sup>2</sup> I figured that must be the place the pretty blonde girl was talking about. <sup>3</sup> The next morning, I woke up and called a cab and went to the address I was given. <sup>4</sup> When I got there, I announced to them all telepathically that I was there and that I was Jesus like I was supposed to, but there was no one at the guardhouse and the call box did not work. <sup>5</sup> I was about to call the cab back and leave when a minivan pulled into the driveway and the woman inside rolled down the window and asked me to follow on foot, but I had seen the warning signs that say dogs will kill you, so I asked her if I could just get in the back. She said no and then pulled into the compound. <sup>6</sup> Then another minivan came with a dude in it and he tried to get me to do the exact same thing. When I wouldn't follow him, he went beyond the gate and fence and then turned his car around to face me. He kept yelling for me to just hop the fence but I refused.

<sup>7</sup> I looked into the camera next to the gate and said telepathically, "If you open the gate just for me, I will enter the compound." and sure enough the gate opened just for me, but I still did not trespass. <sup>8</sup> The guy in the minivan said, "Hold on, I'm calling someone" so I just stood there waiting. <sup>9</sup> Some dude came down the driveway in a golf cart and I think, "Oh great, he will bring me up there." <sup>10</sup> Nope. Instead he hopped out of the golf cart and pulled a gun on me and then started asking me stupid questions about me living in my car or being from North Carolina. <sup>11</sup> Then, NAPD cops showed up and started saying weird stuff too. "What is your residence?" "Uh, sir, it is listed on the ID I gave you." "No, not that residence!" Then, he asked me what my "job here is" and I said, "I'm a blockchain engineer" thinking about how strangely he said it. <sup>12</sup> Then he said, "You cannot come here on foot. You have to be in a vehicle." and I said "Okay." <sup>13</sup> An NAPD cop came down from the compound, the one who works as a security guard for the compound and was not at his post, and he gave me a fraudulent trespassing warning. Then I went home.

<sup>14</sup> The next day or so, a suspicious person came to my house asking me strange questions. <sup>15</sup> Then, the next day, cops came and arrested me and took me to a for-profit prison hospital. <sup>16</sup> When I got there, they gave me a piece of paper with lies on it. <sup>17</sup> I knew there was no way it could be my "family" because I never told my family anything of the sort ever. Never ever. <sup>18</sup> Someone called the police and pretended to be my family member and told the police their delusions about my beliefs. <sup>19</sup> They were wrong about a number of my beliefs. I had no idea whose compound I was invited to. I never believed I owned someone's property. I never believed I could teleport. I never once said the word telepathy to anyone in my family. I had no idea who the "god that is not the real God" is. I never had any beliefs about him having meetings or whatever. <sup>20</sup> Some guy was sending me to houses that were supposed to have parties and that was it. I never even thought of him as a god or ever said or believed anything about him not being the real god. <sup>21</sup> Although, he always wanted me to know he controlled a cartel in Mexico and the whole drug market in Central Ohio. Maybe these people think that makes him a god? <sup>22</sup> I had no idea who Mr. \*\*\*\*\* was at the time. I had literally never heard of him until I was

handed the piece of paper. I had to Google him when I got home, for heaven's sake.<sup>23</sup> Even though it slightly correlated with some of what was happening in my head, it was definitely invented by someone who called the cops on me and pretended to be my family.<sup>24</sup> The text of the fraudulent and criminal police report to a judge reads as follows:

“Respondent has a diagnosis of Unspecified Schizophrenia spectrum and other psychotic disorder. Respondent's family called into Netcare on the afternoon of 4/10/2018 with concerns about respondent's increasing decompensation and recent bizarre behavior. Family report that respondent is having command-type auditory hallucinations (e.g. voices), reporting that respondent has a delusion that he can speak with Gods and Goddesses and that he can teleport. Family indicate that respondent endorses delusions that he owns the \*\*\*\*\* Property in New Albany and that the \*\*\*\*\* Family is having parties with a "God that is not the real God," and believes that they are having secret meetings there without him because he received this information telepathically. On 4/7/2018, respondent was given a trespassing warning by New Albany Police after respondent was found at the front gate of the \*\*\*\*\* property after leaving his apartment abruptly the day prior on 4/6/2018. This pre-screener met with respondent on the afternoon of 4/11/2018. Respondent presented as highly guarded and denied all symptomology. Respondent needs to be brought to Netcare in order to ensure psychiatric stabilization at this time.”

<sup>25</sup> Also, how would my family have even known when I left my house? I don't let them track my phone location. I got the address and went to sleep, then woke up and calmly got a cab there.<sup>26</sup> I got out of the for-profit prison hospital after 72 hours without a psychiatrist ever even talking to me or anyone talking to me for that matter.<sup>27</sup> The weird thing was that the dude who was with the pretty blonde girl at Fourth Street the other day was there too.<sup>28</sup> When I got home, I was invited back to the compound and this time I called a car service and had a driver in an Escalade pick me up. He drove me to the compound in New Albany<sup>29</sup> and this time I went to the front gate. There was a man with a radio there. I told him I was there to meet the “man of the house” and he radioed in and then he said I could pass and the gate opened.<sup>30</sup> Then, he changed his mind and told us to go to the back entrance. The driver drove me there and there were multiple uniformed cops, someone not in uniform, and a U.S. Marshal with a badge on his belt and three NAPD cars that were waiting pulled in behind me.<sup>31</sup> They definitely invited me and knew I was coming or they wouldn't have had a dozen cops sitting in both driveways waiting for me.<sup>32</sup> The guy in plainclothes had me roll my window down and he spoke to me and knew my cat's name.<sup>33</sup> Then, the fake police officer who works as a security guard at the compound handed me a fraudulent trespassing summons and I went home.

<sup>34</sup> A couple of days later, the pretty blonde girl told me to meet her at Fourth Street again at 7 PM and I went and got there right on time and saw her and another female get out of their car and I walked in behind them and then sat right next to the pretty blonde girl and started talking to her out loud and telepathically.<sup>35</sup> The first thing she said telepathically was “We can do great things together.”<sup>36</sup> She told me her name was Molly and I found out she was from New Albany (of course).<sup>37</sup> We talked a little bit and then I asked her for her number and she gave it to me.<sup>38</sup> Then she said, “We are going to a party tonight.” and I asked if I could come and she said “No.”

<sup>39</sup> Then, as she got up to leave, she told me to go to Ruby Tuesday under her breath, so I walked over there and there were two more girls waiting for me, but I was not interested in them so I got up and just left and texted Molly about how it was nice to meet her and kept talking to her telepathically.

## 28 Jesus Adds More Hearers to Greg's Massive Telepathy

<sup>1</sup> The next day, I texted Molly and asked her if she wanted to hang out and she said "Not today." For some reason, my stupid self decided not to try to pursue her further. I just gave up. I don't know why. <sup>2</sup> Then, the next day Jesus wanted me to open my mind. I sat there for a half hour saying no to him and then he made me cry a little bit and I agreed. I made some black beans and rice and opened my mind. <sup>3</sup> Then, about an hour later new alien gods kept appearing before me. They were dinosaur type beings. <sup>4</sup> Then something incredible happened. They made me feel something crazy that potions do not do. They like brought me up or something. It was a second come up. It was intense. It lasted the rest of the night. It was so amazing. The best feeling ever. <sup>5</sup> During the night, I let my cat Millie outside. She was pretty pregnant with kittens, so I was a little concerned, but she usually comes home before I go to bed. I went upstairs and looked out my window and saw a woman pick her up and put her in a carrier. I did not know what to do. <sup>6</sup> Later that night, Jesus told me that 8,000,000 humans on Earth can now hear my voice.

<sup>7</sup> The next day, the alien gods I met wanted me to go around campus telling people that I am Jesus, so I left my house and right when I went outside I saw an older woman walking two dogs. I asked her if she knew where Millie was and she said no. I walked to campus and told a bunch of people that I am Jesus and they mostly just laughed and I laughed too. What a joke. <sup>8</sup> When I walked home, two CPD officers stopped me on the street and accused me of something I did not do. They let me go home when I denied it but the funny part was that what they were accusing me of was not even a crime. <sup>9</sup> That night, someone knocked on my door and then I found Millie there and her kittens were gone. <sup>10</sup> The next day, an entire SWAT team showed up at my house preparing to enter my house illegally, so I just went outside to see what they wanted. They arrested me and took me to a for-profit prison hospital. <sup>11</sup> During my eight day imprisonment, I began organizing a military alliance between the U.S. Military and the Chinese Military just for fun telepathically. I even got Kim to agree to work with South Korea on ending the Korean War officially, but the negotiations had been going on for months. <sup>12</sup> I also began really pushing the caravan idea some more. I had been telling people telepathically in South and Central America that the U.S. is the Promised Land and they have every right to live here and that they should just come and live in America and be prosperous.

## 29 Greg Meets the Three Frog Spirits

<sup>1</sup> Later that month, in April 2018, these three grey aliens started appearing in my head calling themselves the Three Frog Spirits. They said they were doing experiments on Earth. <sup>2</sup> One night, I had a dream that I went through the fifth dimension into Hitler's head and made him shoot himself in the head. His girlfriend was already dead when I got there. <sup>3</sup> Another day, I started remote viewing Jesus in some house with some people 2000 years ago. I could listen to their conversations and they were translated for me like when I talked to people who spoke other languages on Earth in this time telepathically and I started talking to Jesus with Time Travel Telepathy. <sup>4</sup> I immediately wanted to teach him stuff. I started explaining calculus to him and got blocked out right away. It would have been cool if Jesus taught everyone calculus back then. <sup>5</sup> In May, I started opening my mind on the weekends. <sup>6</sup> One time, I had a really interesting experience. My body went out into space and I was just floating there, then this stuff enveloped me and I became a cosmic egg. Inside of it, I felt beings who had been a part of me since I was born being released out into the world. They are my spirit children. <sup>7</sup> Another time, I met this powerful alien god from the opposite side of the galaxy. He (which is the closest approximation of his gender) is Vishnu's main competition in the galaxy. He has a large empire just like Vishnu.

<sup>8</sup> Another time, I went into this weird place, like hyperspace. I was detached from my body. I met the soul of Jesus there and there were many other gods. They fused my soul with Jesus Christ's soul and then sent me back to my body. <sup>9</sup> Another time, when my mind was open, I had this weird experience like a waking dream. I was in my body and in the body of someone else at the same time. <sup>10</sup> I went through the fifth dimension to be this OSS officer somewhere in Germany during World War II. I had to get these documents to another person and something kept going wrong. I would get killed or captured every time. I would just go back to the beginning and start again. <sup>11</sup> Finally, after like 14 or 15 tries, I got the documents to this person. I kept thinking that the enemy heard voices that told them where I was, but I just kept trying. I was happy when I completed my mission and was in my own body only. It was a crazy experience. <sup>12</sup> Then, a few days later, I laughed so hard. I have this Pink Floyd poster on my living room wall that says, "Come and watch the pretty lights" and my lamp covers up where it says The Who also. Someone said, "That's why we called them The Who: Because the band name is always covered up." Cracks me up every time! The Move is also on there.

<sup>13</sup> In late April 2018, I kept watching people get murdered in Hawaii and I thought the 30 telepaths were using demonic possession to murder people. I yelled at them and told them I was going to make a volcano erupt to signal my displeasure with their heinous activities. Within a week, a volcano in Hawaii erupted. <sup>14</sup> A little later, in May 2018, I opened my mind a bunch more times and kept having the second come up on this one specific potion. It was great. <sup>15</sup> One day, I was out on my porch with my mind open and this Chinese couple parked right across the street from me with a Chinese flag in the back window and got out and motioned for me to follow them. I didn't. Nice try FBI. <sup>16</sup> One time, I walked down to campus and when I got to the Hillel, I stopped and watched a bald eagle attack a bird's nest and eat the two baby birds. The parents were flying around going insane, but the bald eagle was too powerful. <sup>17</sup> That bald eagle comes to the luka Ravine from time to time.

<sup>18</sup> In June 2018, I had my court date for the fraudulent and criminal trespassing charge. I had been taking my Seroquel by choice, as usual, but I stopped in June. <sup>19</sup> I was told I had to become drug free. That meant no pharmaceuticals, no potions, no weed, no alcohol, no caffeine, no nicotine, not even tylenol. I wanted to do this for at least six months. <sup>20</sup> When I woke up for court that morning, one of the alien gods opened up a honeycomb of portals and I saw a bunch of other planets and then alien organisms teleported in my bedroom and it was really cool. <sup>21</sup> Then, I went to court and I talked to the public defender who told me the NA prosecutor had offered me two years in a prison hospital and ten years probation “because of who the ‘victim’ is.” <sup>22</sup> I told the public defender I had a call to make and then I just left. This is when I realized they all must be lying about what happened if he wanted me in a prison hospital for two fucking years.

<sup>23</sup> Also, since when do you get punished more based on the amount of money the so-called victim has? That's not how the justice system works. The law needs to be applied equally to everyone. <sup>24</sup> Is the prosecutor insane? I did nothing wrong whatsoever. I pulled into a fucking driveway. These people are insane. <sup>25</sup> I decided to just never talk to the court again. I wasn't going away for two years for their manufactured trespassing stunt. <sup>26</sup> I texted Molly again at this point. It was something incredibly stupid that I regret. What was wrong with me? <sup>27</sup> At the end of June, I stayed up all night one night. I found out the Pope, Putin, Kim, all of the world leaders I was talking to telepathically were under mind control by aliens. <sup>28</sup> All night long the real world leaders, who are aliens, told me about how they are all supporting me. Even the Ayatollah's alien was telling me that he would step down eventually, but I would have to make him. <sup>29</sup> I found Mr. \*\*\*\*\*'s email on one of his public websites and emailed him the news. <sup>30</sup> None of the world leaders are telepaths. None.

<sup>31</sup> On July 4, 2018, Molly told me that she was going to meet me at the oval and pick me up in a helicopter. Of course, she never showed and I texted her asking why she didn't, but she didn't answer. <sup>32</sup> Then, for the rest of the Summer I walked to the pool off Kenny Road every day to hang out and relax. Every single day I would sing either Streetlight Manifesto or Sublime into Molly's head. <sup>33</sup> One day, I went to the pool when Vladimir Putin and Donald Trump had a sit down. I was able to listen to the entire conversation and I knew their plans. <sup>34</sup> During their meeting, a U.S. military jet flew over me at higher altitude than usual. <sup>35</sup> The U.S. military flew fighter jets over my house multiple times to signal their support for me or something. One time, one of the Navy Blue Angels flew over my house. <sup>36</sup> That Summer, I woke up one night to a four foot tall alien with a horizontal, flat, round head scanning me with some kind of device. He had some sort of suit on and a helmet and he said, “Don't worry. This is a medical exam.” Then, he teleported away and I went back to sleep. Crazy.

<sup>37</sup> I would watch Last Week Tonight with John Oliver every week in 2018 like I always did. He would use my name on almost every episode. One time he even said “I see you Greg and I can hear your thoughts.” I had no idea what to make of it, but I thought it was funny and cool. <sup>38</sup> This was not the first time this happened. John used my name on his show all the time over the years. Stephen Colbert used to do it too. <sup>39</sup> I started watching Colbert in 2005 on Comedy

Central. <sup>40</sup> My sophomore year in high school, we all thought it was cool to be Conservative and watch Bill O'Reilly. <sup>41</sup> Colbert and Jon Stewart, who I also found, taught me the Truth about Conservatives and Fox News. <sup>42</sup> Conservatives constantly lie and don't even follow the teachings of Christ even though they say they're Christians. They denigrate the poor and imprison the stranger. They have hatred in their hearts for anyone who doesn't conform to their worldview. <sup>43</sup> Conservatives are literally the modern day Pharisees.

<sup>44</sup> Not to mention the fact that Fox News, and Conservative media in general, are propaganda and not real news. Real news presents both sides and tells you all the facts and doesn't constantly blast partisan opinions down your throat. <sup>45</sup> Reagan got rid of the Fairness Doctrine in the 1980s, which enabled the rise of Conservative propaganda shows masquerading as news. <sup>46</sup> There is nothing like this on the so-called left. <sup>47</sup> ABC, NBC, CBS, and PBS are all totally trustworthy unlike Fox News. Even CNN and MS NOW are reliable. <sup>48</sup> The real media doesn't just make up lies like Fox News does. Even Fox News' own lawyers have argued in court that no rational person would believe what Fox News says. Conservatives have become so fooled by the blatant propaganda on Fox News and others, that they've deluded themselves into thinking somehow that normal, real news is leftwing when it's not at all. <sup>49</sup> Liberalism moreso and Progressivism are not left wing ideologies. If you look globally, historically, and factually, they are the center. Progressivism is not Socialism which is the actual left. <sup>51</sup> Conservative media has perverted the truth.

<sup>52</sup> Leftists are totally different from Liberals or Progressives. Leftists believe in Socialism, an economic system that has been extensively proven to not work, and side with fascist ultra-Conservative terrorists, like Hamas, who hate everything they stand for. It's crazy. <sup>53</sup> Leftists are just as delusional as Conservatives, but Leftists don't constantly get new delusions from a mainstream news source like Conservatives do. <sup>54</sup> Fox News amplifies every single Conservative delusion from election fraud to kids being taught Critical Race Theory to vaccines being dangerous to immigrants eating people's pets. Conservatives have a new delusion almost every other week. Conservatives love lying to each other and deluding each other.

<sup>55</sup> Conservatives are much more delusional than Leftists, to be honest, especially when you get into the nitty gritty of Conservative delusion like Flat Earth Theory and Young Earth Creationism.

<sup>56</sup> Conservatives even bought into the Big Lie Trump told about election fraud to the point of planning and organizing a coup attempt to install Donald Trump as dictator. <sup>57</sup> They even had little t-shirts that said "Civil War, January 6, 2021" made up for their coup attempt. <sup>58</sup> There's not much like it on the left, except maybe Atheism, but Atheism is at least rational and coherent even though it is wrong. Actually, a great example of a delusion on the left (outside of Socialism being a coherent economic system and Atheism) is that the war Gaza started was a genocide committed by Israel. Not even close. <sup>59</sup> Anyway, even when I was in high school, Stephen Colbert used to use my name in his show. I would joke to myself, "Wow, it's like he's talking directly to me."

## 30 Greg Meets Moses and The Buddha

<sup>1</sup> Months later, in September 2018, I emailed Mr. \*\*\*\*\* again about when Jesus appeared in my house. <sup>2</sup> I also tried texting Molly again around this time. This time it was from my real NJ number. She responded immediately with “Who dis?” and I told her my name and then she never texted me back after that. That’s when I deleted her number, unfortunately. <sup>3</sup> A couple weeks later on my birthday I was listening to Reflective by Bassnectar and in the song, “Was Will Be” at 3:16 I heard her sing and repeat what sounded like “Greg’s for us.” I heard my name in a Bassnectar song which was awesome. I also wound up hearing my name a couple more times in Reflective and my first and last name at the end of Basshead SPL Remix. <sup>4</sup> At the end of Reflective, Moses appeared in my head and told me to go to the field at the abandoned school by my house at 3 PM. Moses told me a helicopter would pick me up.

<sup>5</sup> I went to the field at the time Moses told me and on the way there was this strange girl wearing a very nice woman’s suit with a skirt or something, walking down the sidewalk. She looked totally out of place. <sup>6</sup> When I got to the field, there was a white helicopter hovering there but it did not land. Another blue and black helicopter came and flew at low altitude around me for a minute or two circling but it never landed either. <sup>7</sup> Later that day, my birthday, September 30, I went to my Mom’s house for a birthday dinner. She made spaghetti and meatballs. It is always so good. <sup>8</sup> While I was eating, the Buddha started talking to me about becoming a vegetarian or vegan. I argued that eating meat was perfectly fine and good. I argued that religious food rules are stupid. <sup>9</sup> After the meal, the Buddha and I spoke further. I agreed to become a vegan until the end of my six month drug free experiment and I did. I was vegan for like three months. <sup>10</sup> Millie was also pregnant with kittens again at this point. I kept one and named him Charlie.

## 31 Greg Astral Projects

<sup>1</sup> That October, I began astral projecting to other planets. The first time I was out in space orbiting this planet somewhere and an alien goddess showed me a factory on the surface of the planet and said I was to attack it. <sup>2</sup> I went down to the surface and flew a fighter aircraft to the site. It was in the marshland with lakes and was up on stilts. <sup>3</sup> When I got close, an aircraft carrier teleported right in front of me and dozens of fighters streamed out the side of the vessel and came at me. <sup>4</sup> My weapons systems were jammed and I had the pilot bail out of the fighter. I went into his head (he was nonhuman) and I swam him to a wire grate that went up into a nearby building and climbed up but then he must have gotten shot and killed because I woke up back in my bed. <sup>5</sup> The second time, I astral projected into an alien on another planet's head. I was in a church and they had a religion similar to Christianity. I was similar to, but non-human. I was there for maybe 10 minutes. <sup>6</sup> The third time I did it I went into, again, a similar to, but non-human man. I was in his head watching a basketball game but they used two balls instead of one. <sup>7</sup> No matter where I went in 2018 and 2019, the blue and black helicopter followed me. It constantly found me, no matter where I was. It happened virtually every day. <sup>8</sup> I would find out a couple years later that it was a police helicopter when I saw it on TV at some charity event or something.

<sup>9</sup> I met Vishnu's own god at around this point. I saw him on a mountaintop meditating and he spoke to me. He is a tall grey who is about 197 million years old. <sup>10</sup> He would wake me up every single morning at 4:44 AM. I did not even set an alarm. I would just wake up at that exact time every morning. <sup>11</sup> I would meditate for an hour every morning and they would all just scream in my head the whole time, which is why I don't ever officially meditate in the official position anymore. It sucks. I just got tortured. <sup>12</sup> After meditation, I would make my potato hashbrowns for breakfast since I was a vegan. I usually had black beans and rice for dinner and potatoes for breakfast and lunch.

<sup>13</sup> Then, on the day of the Ohio State-Michigan game I was kept up all night using Massive Telepathy. <sup>14</sup> A very, very ancient alien god from another galaxy came (he looked crazy!) and told me I would meet up with Molly after the game. <sup>15</sup> I took a shower in the morning and he told me that because I took a shower that it was not going to work. <sup>16</sup> I went and watched the game and then went to Fourth Street afterwards and she was there with another female again and there was no seat next to her so I just left. <sup>17</sup> Then, I came back after walking halfway home and they were leaving as I was a block away and then I watched them stop and go back inside and they were sitting at a table just inside. <sup>18</sup> As soon as I entered, I started feeling pain and had screaming in my head, so I just walked by and left and went home.

## 32 The Paintings at the Gateway

<sup>1</sup> On November 1, 2018, I went to a campaign event for someone running for governor of Ohio where Elizabeth Warren was speaking. It was one of the craziest downpours of all time that whole day. It was cool to see her speak. I did not stay to shake her hand for a bunch of stupid reasons, mainly U.S. Government aliens threatened me to not touch her. The downpour was a pretty good sign that God was not going to let her be President. <sup>2</sup> Like a week later, I was at my Mom's house hanging out with her and her husband, Tim, when Jesus asked me to go home and go to a movie, so I asked my Mom to drive me home and she did. <sup>3</sup> I walked down to the Gateway Film Center and got a ticket for the movie about the band Queen. There was an art show going on in the lobby, so I started looking at the art. <sup>4</sup> I found this one guy who had these amazing paintings. When I looked at them, I knew they were about what was happening. It was crazy. There were five paintings. One painting was of Russia burning. I took pictures of all the paintings and had a conversation with the artist. He was a Vietnam veteran. <sup>5</sup> When I got into the movie they told me to delete the picture of the painting of Russia and I refused. They gave me chest pain until I deleted it, which I did. <sup>6</sup> The movie was really good. Queen makes great music.

## 33 Lord God Almighty Appears and Speaks to Greg

<sup>1</sup> I had started going to the Our Lady of Guadalupe Catholic Church near my house for about a month or two. <sup>2</sup> One time, at the Catholic Church, Lord God Almighty appeared in my head. <sup>3</sup> He was an older white man with white hair and a white beard. <sup>4</sup> He showed me His city in Zion in the future and told me that I would sit to His left just like Jesus sits to His right. <sup>5</sup> I also tried a Methodist Church in my neighborhood for a little while. <sup>6</sup> Then, I found the Xenos church down the street in early December which had awesome Sunday services where they really did a deep dive and analysis of the different books of the New Testament. I found out that they had services for younger people and I started going to those. <sup>7</sup> One dude named Chance came right up to me the first day and I told him I was a Christian who became an atheist when I was about 10, but that I had become more spiritual and was looking for a church. <sup>8</sup> The next week after the service him and I went to a corner of the building and prayed together to bring Jesus into my heart.

<sup>9</sup> About a week and half later, I went to Hot Chicken Takeover at the North Market with Chance and the Xenos guys, which is a really cool place with tons of good food, and we brought the chicken back to one of the men's houses. <sup>10</sup> I ended my vegan streak and my mind opened up while eating the chicken and we had a great conversation about economics and international relations. Fun! <sup>11</sup> At this time, I was also controlling the stock market on a daily basis with my mind. I would look at the Dow 30 graph and just think about which way I wanted it to go and it just would. I was trying to hit 444 up and then 444 down and I actually did a couple times and got really close a bunch of other times. I called it the Roller Coaster Theory of Investment.

## 34 Isaiah Time Travels Into Greg's Head; Revelation Changes for the First Time

<sup>1</sup> Then, that week, Isaiah came forward through time into my head. I showed him technology and read his own book to him. It was awesome. <sup>2</sup> Jesus then began teaching me about how time actually works and I understood so much. <sup>3</sup> I had been studying Revelation every day and was pretty much an expert at this point. <sup>4</sup> Then, on the morning of December 18, 2018, I woke up and read the Book of Revelation again and the Letters to the Churches were completely different along with everything else. They were now about me instead of being about being patient in every one of them <sup>5</sup> (It had told the angels that it was not time yet. The Lord works in mysterious ways!). <sup>6</sup> In one specific part, Jesus told me to repent and do the things I did before. This meant taking medicine and using potions and smoking weed and drinking beer, so I did in January of 2019. <sup>7</sup> The middle part was completely changed too. Instead of the whole planet being covered in darkness, only a third of the planet got destroyed. <sup>8</sup> The antichrist was no longer in the book at all and was replaced with the Lamb of God. <sup>9</sup> The entire story changed and the ending changed too. No longer did it say "Jesus Christ returns" at the end.

## 35 The Baptism of Greg; Revelation Changes a Second Time

<sup>1</sup> I watched a SNL episode from sometime in December where one of the dudes said “Put Jesus in jail” and it had my name, Greg, on the screen in letters in a text box. <sup>2</sup> I was like, “Wow, these people don’t know anything. They still think I’m Jesus.” <sup>3</sup> Then, starting in January, the police started up a fake construction project on my block and an undercover kept knocking on my door day after day. Then, after a week and a half or so I saw him and the other fake construction workers talking with several cop cars and I took pictures of them from my window. <sup>4</sup> Then, the next day I was listening to Bassnectar and in one of the songs I heard “Matthew 3, then one more year” (one more year until covid happens and I saved billions by getting baptized). I flipped to Matthew 3 then read about baptism and that Jesus said, “Let it be so now; it is proper for us to do this to fulfill all righteousness.” <sup>5</sup> and then, I picked out one of my Mormon Missionaries’ business cards and called one of them. The missionaries had been finding me everywhere for the better part of a year. Sometimes they would be waiting outside my house for me. I’d always talk to them and take their cards.

<sup>6</sup> I saw Molly again at my favorite show at the Newport since like 2009 or so: Badfish! I’m always opening the pits! She was with some other dude so I did not even try to talk to her. <sup>7</sup> I had never seen her even once there so I figured my singing in her head got her into Sublime xD. <sup>8</sup> At one point, one of the girls that was with Molly made a beeline to me and definitely said something telepathic to me when she walked by, but I didn’t hear her. I think I was supposed to follow her, but I was watching the show. <sup>9</sup> I did not try to open a pit this time. I should have, though. It’s more fun with a pit. <sup>10</sup> In February or so, I began texting my Dad about how I was the Lamb of God and about what was going on. <sup>11</sup> Then, the beam of light Jesus promised me to announce that I am here was put up downtown and it went into space. It was pretty cool. <sup>12</sup> At that time I was trying to get Molly’s number back because I had deleted it after I texted her in late Summer of 2018. I went to multiple Verizon stores around Columbus, but they changed all their policies so that I could not even get my SMS records. Oh well.

<sup>13</sup> I started Mormon Training right away and left Xenos. The two missionaries would come over to my house and teach me about Mormonism which was fascinating. <sup>14</sup> After a few months, I was ready for my Baptism. <sup>15</sup> On April 13, 2019 I was baptized by the future Prophet of the Mormon Church and then <sup>16</sup> on April 14, 2019 they did the laying of the hands. <sup>17</sup> The next day Jesus did the Baptism by Fire when he burned down Notre Dame to symbolize the end of the old church and the beginning of the new church. <sup>18</sup> Then, for the rest of the week Jesus tortured me with physical pain and psychological pain day after day and told me it was because of what someone else had decided to do. <sup>19</sup> Then, shortly thereafter the Book of Revelation changed for the second time, but only the ending this time. The last sentence was something about ‘Lord God and Lord Jesus.’ <sup>20</sup> One Saturday, before church with the Mormons on Sunday, I opened up my mind. When I did, Jesus showed me all these different timelines and the military technology and flags they had. All the different timelines spiraled down into a singularity. It was an amazing experience.

## 36 Greg Learns Demonic Possession

<sup>1</sup> I opened my mind some more in April and May of 2019. I had some pretty amazing experiences. <sup>2</sup> One night, I was just hanging out listening to Bassnectar, when I started getting cool visuals around one of my tapestries. I watched as it turned into a portal that spiraled open. On the other side of the portal were two aliens; a man and a woman of different species/races. I can't remember what the woman looked like, but the man looked almost human. He had glowing blue skin. He stepped through the portal into my house and we just stood there looking at each other. He said nothing and after about a minute he walked back through the portal to the woman and the portal closed. <sup>3</sup> I went to a campaign event for Elizabeth Warren in May in Grandview. I took the COTA bus there. Free pizza! It was a fun night of talking politics. I really wanted her to be President. <sup>4</sup> Another time, I opened my mind and was just standing in my living room and all these translucent colorful pieces of armor appeared all around me. Each piece was held by some sort of alien machine guy and they flew the pieces of armor onto my body and then I was just wearing this armor. I called it the Armor of God.

<sup>5</sup> One day in May 2019, Uncle Rob came down to Mom and Tim's to spend time with us. Mom and Tim and Uncle Rob picked me up in Tim's awesome vintage VW bus. We ate lunch and then Mom and Tim were doing something and <sup>6</sup> me and Uncle Rob started talking. I was telling him about Jesus and the aliens and he was like, "Do I have a story for you!" He was a long haul trucker and one time he got stopped by a flying saucer UFO with lights on a back road somewhere in rural America. He said that after he stopped, he kinda lost track of time and then when he came to, he was naked and just floating above the road with a white sheet over him with all these grey aliens surrounding him chanting something telepathically. It was some sort of ritual they were doing with him. After like 15 minutes, he wound up back in his truck and his shirt was buttoned incorrectly. <sup>7</sup> A couple weeks later, at a truck stop, some guy sat at his table and said he was from the U.S. Government and to never tell a soul what happened to him.

<sup>8</sup> The next week, I opened my mind for GRiZ and had a grand ol' time at the show. <sup>9</sup> That was a few days after the MGMT show at the same venue. <sup>10</sup> Another time, I opened my mind, I was listening to Bassnectar as usual when I had the urge to go upstairs. I walked upstairs and there was a man standing there. He was about three feet tall and very thick and had blue skin. He said hi to me and I just ignored him for some reason. I don't know why. I walked back downstairs and then my speakers turned off and would not come back on. <sup>11</sup> These translucent blob beings appeared and they were hovering all around me. They started chanting the name David very slowly. "Daaaaaaaaviid, Daaaaaaaavviiiidd." They would light up as they said this. This would go on for hours until the potion wore off and the blobs disappeared. I just layed there looking at them and listening to them chant. It was not very fun. <sup>12</sup> Another time, I started remote viewing Jesus through time and I warned him that he was going to die using Time Travel Telepathy. Instead of saving himself, he just told everybody and let them kill him. Incredible.

<sup>13</sup> I began having demonic possession experiences so that I could "learn." The first time Jesus sent me to some orphanage in the Philippines or somewhere. Then the children's caretaker came and told everyone that Jesus was in the teenager's head that I was in and they all came

out of the bedrooms and gathered around but I said nothing. <sup>14</sup> The next time, I went into this dude's head in an apartment in New Albany and he was totally friend zoned by this girl and I hung out in his head all night with his mind open. <sup>15</sup> Then, in the morning, the dude in the plainclothes who knew my cat's name showed up to her apartment to see the girl and I woke up in my bed at home. <sup>16</sup> Steve came down one day and we opened our minds a couple different ways. <sup>17</sup> At one point, blue energy started coming off of Steve's hand. I said, "Dude, can you see that blue energy or whatever that is?" He said, "Yep, I see it too. Cool." We had no idea what to make of it, but it was cool.

<sup>18</sup> One day, I went outside to chill on my porch and I saw the helicopter from Independence Day with the light bars coming out of either side. It was doing the light show it did in the movie on my block. Pretty cool. <sup>19</sup> Around this time, I got hacked. I knew I got hacked because one of my Ubuntu machines, my desktop, had a phantom user all of a sudden. Everything I had was open source, but Skype. <sup>20</sup> The NSA or someone must have hacked me through a Skype backdoor. <sup>21</sup> I took them off with a few simple commands. Linux is the shit. <sup>22</sup> I use Ubuntu because it is perfect for cryptocurrency development. <sup>23</sup> Another time, I just went to the Apple website and another phantom user appeared and I was like, "No way going to a website could hack you." This one was on one of my laptops, also Ubuntu. I removed the hacker and figured they did it through my WiFi using my router.

<sup>24</sup> I looked up Persepolis one night to check something about her mythological story and I found that it was gone. Persepolis had disappeared entirely. Her temples were gone, her mythology was gone, she was totally erased from history somehow. All that remains of her is an ancient city in Iran called Persepolis. <sup>25</sup> Then, I looked up this religious movement in Malaysia or somewhere close to there. There was a guy that I had been speaking to telepathically the year before. He had a religion with hundreds of thousands of followers who all thought he was Jesus. He would have his followers wear these headsets and then they would hear voices. He was gone. All the records were gone and his entire religion was completely erased and he no longer existed. <sup>26</sup> This was just like when I was a young child and they changed the ending to the Muppet's Christmas movie. I knew for sure God had changed it back then.

## 37 Greg Meets the Galactic Federation

<sup>1</sup> Finally, the NAPD cops arrested me at the end of April 2019 for my failure to appear in court the year before by pretending to be AEP workers. <sup>2</sup> At court for the bogus trespassing charge, I pled no contest and then I asked the judge point blank, "Can I still email Mr. \*\*\*\*\*?" and he replied in the affirmative. So, I kept emailing my religious and spiritual experiences like I had been and I would even do things like wish him Happy Passover and other nice things. <sup>3</sup> When I was out of jail downtown after one day, I went home and went to bed that night. Before I fell asleep, I felt Jesus in my head and then he took me to some apartment somewhere into another dude's head and then these two girls got there to test me and I went on the dudes desktop and installed Bitcoin Core and downloaded the blockchain for him. <sup>4</sup> Then, a woman in a blue suit came and I left and went into the head of someone. He was in this white arcade walled senate chamber. There were tons and tons of aliens of all races sitting in the stands on three sides. <sup>5</sup> He looked over to the left to a door and I saw a human with a gun and then looked to the right and behind him and there was a moving portrait of Abraham Lincoln. <sup>6</sup> As soon as he felt me and Jesus in his head, he started panicking and the alien senate told him he was done and that his time was up. <sup>7</sup> Was it the leader of the telepaths; the dude around my Dad's age?

## 38 Revelation Changes a Third Time

<sup>1</sup> Another time, my mind was open and I was listening to Sublime. I have all their old bootlegs and stuff and there are exactly as many songs as my address. <sup>2</sup> I kept opening my mind more and more throughout the day listening to the music. I was listening through the now defunct Google Play Music on my Chrome browser. <sup>3</sup> At one point the music stopped and someone started talking to me through Google and through my speakers. I have no idea who it was, but it went on for like a half hour. I would talk to him telepathically and he would respond through Google through my speakers. It was insane. <sup>4</sup> For the first couple minutes, he was just chanting, “Just ice, just ice, just ice,” and he was saying I need to just use meth. I was like, <sup>5</sup> “You’re a fucking moron. <sup>6</sup> I’m on one of the best potions God ever created and you want me to use one of the worst drugs?” <sup>7</sup> Morons. <sup>8</sup> After Sublime came back on, I decided to go for a walk to campus. <sup>9</sup> I love walking around campus with my mind open. I have a whole path that I take and it’s perfect. <sup>10</sup> I walked by the art building and saw a random block with a number 30 on it that I had never noticed before and was like, hmm, does that represent the 30 telepathic humans from two years earlier? Maybe.

<sup>11</sup> When I walked across College Road, four American cars, two going each way, passed perfectly right before I crossed the street to walk to Thompson library and onto the arboretum. <sup>12</sup> I got to the arboretum and walked around and found a male cardinal sitting on one of the sculptures. He had a bright red aura around him in the shape of a larger bird and he spoke to me and told me he was a phoenix. <sup>13</sup> At one point later, near the tennis courts, I saw storm clouds forming and I started focusing my energy on keeping the storm from starting. <sup>14</sup> I made it back to luka Park and I yelled into the neighborhood “THIS IS SUBLIME!!” over and over. <sup>15</sup> As soon as I stopped and got back to my house, the rain came when I was on my porch. It was one of the craziest storms I’ve ever seen. <sup>16</sup> While I was sitting on the chair watching the rain, seven translucent men appeared and one of them was me with a crown on my head. They told me they were the seven spirits of God and I let them into my house. Then, I had a conversation with myself.

<sup>17</sup> In late May of 2019, the Book of Revelation changed again. The part about how the Lamb of God is the bridegroom who marries the church or whatever was gone and the verse about the “Wife of the Lamb” was now in! <sup>18</sup> One night, I opened my mind and went out on my front porch to sit and hang out. I started looking at the stars and realized I could zoom into different stars and talk to people who lived on the planets there telepathically. It was amazing. I talked to all sorts of different people. <sup>19</sup> Then, after a little while, a ship appeared low in the sky above me. It was like a cigar shaped UFO but with short stubby wings. It hovered there for several minutes silently and I took a video of it with my phone. I decided to upload it to YouTube the next day and went to sleep. <sup>20</sup> When I woke up, I went to get the video and it was gone, erased somehow off my phone. I was disappointed. <sup>21</sup> In June of 2019, I went on a walk around my neighborhood. When I got back home, there was a large black duffel bag sitting on my front porch. I took it inside and opened it and it was some household goods that I needed and some food along with a gift card for Buffalo Wild Wings.

<sup>22</sup> I also had to take a class for the court at the state psychiatric hospital. <sup>23</sup> I found it hilarious that they actually had a pamphlet that explained that the voices weren't aliens. It's funny because that is exactly what they are: Aliens. <sup>24</sup> I opened my mind again and one of my tapestries opened up into a portal again. I saw into the bridge of Dark Star. It was a bunch of non-human aliens. <sup>25</sup> The admiral on the bridge said, "Jesus is on board right now doing something. We are orbiting Saturn right now cloaked." <sup>26</sup> For the rest of the afternoon the portal was open and I could watch them just operating Dark Star and I just talked with different people on board. They were all the same species. Fucking awesome. Great experience. <sup>27</sup> Another time I opened my mind, they taught me that they are in many minds at once by showing me a bunch of different visualizations. Like, for example, one guy was saying he is in billions of galaxies at once in the minds of every person on every planet in each galaxy. The visualization of what that looks like was one of the coolest things I have ever seen. I can't even describe it. He showed me a visualization of his entire mind. Other people showed me similar stuff. That was a cool ass trip for sure.

<sup>28</sup> The Summer of 2019 the torture started. <sup>29</sup> In June, they told me to start taking Seroquel again so I did. I would never stop taking my Seroquel again and it would cause me to gain 40 pounds in one month without even overeating. It messed with my metabolism for sure. <sup>30</sup> Lightning started striking a bunch of trees on my block. I could see the broken limbs and the burns. I also kept seeing dead animals. I took this as a sign to not open my mind anymore using certain potions. <sup>31</sup> One night, I had a dream like I usually do. This time, I was at some barn in farmland and these aliens pulled up in an old convertible. They got out and they started talking in a really weird way. They started explaining that they saw all sorts of different futures and that's why they talked that way. It was to control the future or something. They were fifth dimensional beings. They told me that Steve was more ready than me because he had taken more potions. <sup>32</sup> Then, I woke up.

<sup>33</sup> The torture would go on and off for two years. Every night they would scream in my head all night. While they were screaming in my head, they would swell up my tongue and make me feel intense hatred. It was the worst feeling ever. Every night they did this. <sup>34</sup> Then, they stopped screaming and started saying "Daaaaaaaviid, Daaaaaaaaviidd." while making me feel this sharp pain throughout my brain. All I could think about was the name David. It was incredibly awful. It sucked. Big time. <sup>35</sup> They can torture humans in the most insane ways. <sup>36</sup> You get used to the torture and just keep on truckin. <sup>37</sup> After a while, I just started to put an LSDream radio on using SoundCloud and that kinda helped me sleep. Always LSDreaming to this day! <sup>38</sup> In early August 2019, I decided to join Habitat for Humanity because if I wasn't allowed to work for money then I should just volunteer. I took a COTA bus to the orientation and they just made me feel chest pain until I left and agreed to not do it. <sup>39</sup> What. The. Fuck. Man.

<sup>40</sup> In July of 2019, I went to this music and arts festival in Franklinton called What? They had this whole warehouse with art installations and it was so cool. I had my mind open just dancing to the music. I went there mostly to see kLL sMTH and Yheti. I saw Yheti at Skully's that Spring in April and it was a great show. It was cool to see him again. <sup>41</sup> I spent a lot of my time at What? watching the live painters which I always enjoy. It was a great atmosphere. <sup>42</sup> At the end, they

had a surprise guest and it was Mersiv who put on a great show. <sup>43</sup> I can never afford real music festivals even though there are a million great ones near me every Summer, so it was nice to have this little, hyper local one. <sup>44</sup> Opening your mind at shows is always a good time. <sup>45</sup> I would wind up going to the new expanded What? on South High Street in August 2021, but one of the days it stormed for hours on end and we all had to cram into the art installation buildings to wait out the storm for people without a car. This one had a stacked lineup too. <sup>46</sup> Then, I went to a Bassnectar show at the end of August 2019 for Breakaway at the old stadium in my neighborhood and used a potion potentiator extract with my potion for the first time. It was nuts. The show was amazing. <sup>47</sup> I walked home after the show and when I got inside there was an alien sitting on one of my chairs. He was some sort of ewok monkey dude. He just chilled with me for the duration then left.

## 39 Greg Goes to the Garden of Eden

<sup>1</sup> I opened my mind for a stacked show at Skully's on October 12, 2019. It was LSDream, Shlump, and Mystic Grizzly. Fucking amazing. My mind was so open and I smoked a ton of joints. Mad fun. <sup>2</sup> The week before Thanksgiving of 2019, I opened my mind. When I did, my consciousness rushed to this clearing with a couple trees out in the open and a forest surrounding it. I saw two humans, a male and a female talking with each other. I was in the body of something, I don't know what. I could see that there were all sorts of different aliens watching the scene in the garden from the surrounding forest and I saw a number of ships hovering above. I realized it was Adam and Eve and I was in the Garden of Eden. <sup>3</sup> I watched as they ate the fruit from one of the trees. This act would bring evil to Earth that still persists today. <sup>4</sup> I am going to eradicate evil on this planet once and for all. <sup>5</sup> After they had eaten the fruit, my consciousness left the body I was in and then it expanded and I found myself in multiple bodies at once on multiple planets. After I got back home to my living room, my memory of being on all those planets at once was all but blocked. <sup>6</sup> Then I blacked out.

When I regained consciousness, I was walking down a hallway in a for-profit prison hospital. I had no idea how I got there. I got to the meeting room I was supposed to go to in the hospital and two NAPD cops were there and they gave me a summons to sign. <sup>7</sup> Mr. \*\*\*\*\* decided to call the cops on me for emailing him about my religion and beliefs, even though the judge said it was okay. <sup>8</sup> He totally ignored me the whole time I was emailing him. He never emailed me back to ask me to stop or anything like a good human being would do. He had hatred in his heart and wanted to see me hurt by his corrupt New Albany cops. <sup>9</sup> I would plead no contest in court even though the judge had already told me it was fine to email him. <sup>10</sup> Again, instead of being a good person and asking me nicely to stop emailing him, he had to be a bad person and try to imprison me. I was nothing but nice to him in my correspondence to him.

<sup>11</sup> After that, aliens started coming to Earth using astral projection whenever I made my special BBQ chicken angel hair pasta. It was fun. <sup>12</sup> Also at this time, my sister kept telling me about these people who lived at her apartment complex she was sure were in some cult. She would see them get picked up in a party van in the mornings and dropped off at night in a party van and they were always wearing black. She was pretty sure they were in some cult. <sup>13</sup> On December 9, 2019, Papa died. He had health problems for a while and it was very sad. I was happy for the time I had with him. <sup>14</sup> He owned his own carpentry business and built a lot of the buildings in North Canton, Ohio. He moved to kitchens and baths later and had his own business still. He was very successful and had a large, loving family. <sup>15</sup> I gave a eulogy at his funeral about the lessons he taught me. <sup>16</sup> On November 2, 2020, Papa Ray, my step-grandfather on my Mom's side died. He was also extremely successful. He immigrated here from Italy with his whole family and then started a very successful pizza business in Akron, Ohio with his brothers after he was discharged from the Air Force after serving in the Korean War. He was an aircraft mechanic in Japan. I never knew my real grandfather and always considered him my blood.

<sup>17</sup> For Christmas of 2019, my Mom got me a Greyhound bus ticket, a motel room, a ticket to Bassnectar's New Years Eve show in Louisville, and some cash along with other gifts. <sup>18</sup> I had just gotten my Ohio medical cannabis card and I got an ounce of Lemon Dosidos which was almost exactly like Lemon G with my Christmas money from my Mom and Dad. <sup>19</sup> I took the bus down to Louisville and smoked up and rolled a bunch of joints to take to the show. <sup>20</sup> While rolling my joints, I saw a small portal open on the ground and an alien animal ran through the room into another portal that opened up. It was explained to me that they can biologically open portals to look for food and a lot of them just go from planet to planet. <sup>21</sup> I took a bunch of caffeine pills too to go with the weed and went to the show in an Uber. There was a cool area with vendors and stuff before you went into the arena. It was a 360 show, so Bassnectar was in the center of the arena and everyone surrounded him. The show was great! So much fun! I was on the floor like ten rows back.

<sup>22</sup> Afterwards, I just kinda walked to this hotel near the venue and talked with people because Uber was jammed up and I had to wait until the surge pricing went down. <sup>23</sup> I was outside the hotel smoking a joint and this limo pulled up and this dude asked me if I wanted to go to a Mystic Grizzly aftershow and I didn't think I would have enough for Uber to get back because it was kinda far away, so I said no. Plus, my bus was leaving in the morning. I didn't want something to go wrong. Oh well. <sup>24</sup> When I finally got back to my hotel room, I realized I was way too awake from the caffeine, so I just smoked joints in my room all night and watched TV. <sup>25</sup> In the morning, I got an Uber to the Greyhound station and took the bus back to Columbus. <sup>26</sup> What a great Christmas present! Thanks Mom! <sup>27</sup> In February of 2020, I went to the Winter Werk Out to see EOTO and The Werks. It was a great time. <sup>28</sup> Back in 2011, I did some promotional work for EOTO, putting up flyers around the campus area for their show at Skully's.

## 40 Greg Astral Projects to Another Universe

<sup>1</sup> This entire time I still had my Mom paying my bills and everything and she was very, very stressed out to say the least. <sup>2</sup> I applied to probably a thousand jobs over the years and had tons of unsuccessful interviews. <sup>3</sup> Jesus was forcing me to go through the entire disability process. I got on one of the disability programs that anyone with mental illness can get, but it is not enough for rent and bills but, I had food stamps (SNAP) too. Then, I actually won the lottery for Section 8 housing. <sup>4</sup> Finally, I had my disability hearing sometime towards the end of 2020 and they denied my claim and said that schizophrenics can be dishwashers for literal poverty wages. <sup>5</sup> Then, in early 2021, I finally got a job with a new crypto company and I made some very, very good money so of course I declined my Section 8 lottery win <sup>6</sup> (not all poor and homeless people are allowed to have homes in America).

<sup>7</sup> On January 24, 2021, Uncle Rob died. He was way too young, but he had severe health problems and kept saying he wanted to go to God. It was sad. We all miss him dearly. <sup>8</sup> By the Fall of 2021, I told the CIA that I was about to drink morning glory tea again. Then, I went on a scooter ride to Buckeye Donuts and ate my chocolate long john with sprinkles with milk. On my way home, I saw this dude just standing in the street and there was an SUV parked next to him with another dude in the driver's seat. I wondered why this guy was standing in the middle of the street and as I got closer he started walking towards me and I saw a belt in his hand. As I got closer, he got faster and I finally realized he was coming after me. I quickly turned my scooter around, but it was too late! He was too close! He whipped me three times in the back before I got away. I turned off Indianola to Frambes and just kept thinking they were going to chase me down in the SUV, but they didn't and I made it home safe and sound. He got me pretty good. Not gonna lie.

<sup>9</sup> In the Fall of 2021, I opened my mind listening to Bassnectar and for 15 minutes these snake-like beings with arms were flying around my house in a specific pattern. I got up to dance among them and one of them stopped, picked up my bowl, then set it back down and said, "What we are doing is sacred. Please don't dance." so I sat back down and watched the show. After they were done, they all teleported out of my house. <sup>10</sup> Another time, I opened my mind for about five days straight and I would watch nature documentaries by David Attenborough. When I watched his documentaries with my mind open like this, spacetime would be manipulated all around me and it was awesome. This was not the first time this happened with my mind open like this. <sup>11</sup> A couple weeks later, I had another astral projection experience. This time it wasn't another planet, it was another universe entirely. The snake-like beings were there, but they were different. Physics and geometry of spacetime were different in this new universe. There were tons of other types of beings there too. They all existed in these weird communal patterns that they created flying around. <sup>12</sup> I started changing the patterns because I realized I could control all the beings there. A lot of them were alarmed by the changes. <sup>13</sup> After a little while, I went into a dream where Jesus was levitating above me at a pool, then he gave me the ability to fly in the dream and I did. It's an incredible sensation.

<sup>14</sup> In January 2022 I started my own company (Astral Pioneers) and kept developing it for six months. I thought it was going to be a very successful company. I had my tokenomics so fine tuned and I had designed some really cool innovations with my smart contracts.

## 41 Greg Dies and Comes Back to Life from an Interdimensional Bombing

<sup>1</sup> I was watching PBS Newshour like I usually do at the beginning of February 2022 when all of a sudden I woke up on the floor hours and hours later. I barely remember, but I made it up to my bed and I was shell shocked for sure. I had no idea what happened. I layed there in bed for maybe two hours before I was able to even think again. <sup>2</sup> By the time I could think, I heard massive ringing in both ears and I was 100% deaf. I couldn't hear anything whatsoever but the intense ringing, but it was not really an actual sound. <sup>3</sup> I texted my Mom and my Sister that I am deaf now but it was late. I went to call my Mom and it went to voicemail. I realized immediately that I couldn't talk either. My voice was completely broken. It wasn't working. <sup>4</sup> After about another hour of freaking out, I decided I better go to the emergency room. There was a huge blizzard that night so I had to walk. I finally got there and the door was locked. I finally got some guy's attention and he let me in and I had to write down what was wrong. <sup>5</sup> I had just become deaf and I had no idea how. <sup>6</sup> Once I finally saw the doctor, I just made up that my subwoofer blew out and she said I had tinnitus and my hearing would return in a week or so. <sup>7</sup> When I got home in the morning after the hospital called an SUV Uber for me, I saw my TV. It was all severely damaged like some sort of interdimensional bomb went off. <sup>8</sup> It was scary for about half a week. I was mostly deaf. After about half a week, my hearing and speech came back, but now I have tinnitus in my left ear forever. It comes and goes. I can hear 100% again though.

<sup>9</sup> In June 2022, I published my whitepaper and then I launched my smart contracts on the Ethereum blockchain for Astral Pioneers. I invested heavily into marketing with Twitter campaigns, several news articles including one in Cointelegraph, and YouTube and TikTok videos with millions of views, but I got barely any bites. I even tried and failed to get on Shark Tank. <sup>10</sup> On June 11, 2022, Andy got married in Canada to his girlfriend, Heidi, who is Canadian and an audiologist. She is a doctor and helps people with hearing loss. Andy is a manager for Amazon and does extremely well too. <sup>11</sup> I flew up to Canada and after getting Canadian money, I went to a dispensary to buy non-medical, legal weed for the first time. <sup>12</sup> The wedding was so much fun! I had a great time and was so happy for them. I welcomed Heidi to the family. <sup>13</sup> At the end of July, my Massive Telepathy was activated again and I told 8,000,000 people around Earth all about my religion. <sup>14</sup> After the Roger Waters show, Jesus gave me an additional 4,000,000 people to talk to for a total of 12,000,000. <sup>15</sup> On July 6, 2022, the Georgia Guidestones were bombed and then demolished shortly thereafter. This was a victory for humanity. The moron who made them wanted to keep the population of humanity under 500 million people, which implicitly advocated for genocide on a global scale. They had to be destroyed. <sup>16</sup> Thank God.

## 42 Greg Imprisoned

<sup>1</sup> For about three weeks in August 2022, the angels and alien gods were constantly saying “Read him his rights!” over and over every day. I had no idea what they meant by that. <sup>2</sup> Then I found out shortly after the GRiZ show in my neighborhood at the old stadium for Breakaway. <sup>3</sup> The leader of the telepaths and this woman who I assumed was his wife kept fucking with me. It was annoying. <sup>4</sup> Molly and I would talk telepathically all that Fall, almost every day. I really thought I would find her at a specific place at a specific date and time, but she wasn’t there. Will I ever find this girl again? <sup>5</sup> I was also posting on the internet a lot about what was happening. <sup>6</sup> One day, I left my house to walk and get a soda from the vending machine at the laundromat. There were four people standing on my neighbors’ yards and porches pretending to be them and one person in an SUV who clearly was the driver. They were definitely pretending to be my neighbors. When I got back after drinking my soda, they were still there and this woman said to me as I walked by, “Mind your business.”

<sup>7</sup> Then, at the end of August, the NA prosecutor (I think) filed bogus charges that I had violated my probation again, but I had never gone to the compound in New Albany and I had never contacted Mr. \*\*\*\*\* again. <sup>8</sup> I was arrested on the streets and the judge told me at my arraignment that I would have court in 7 to 10 days and I had no bond. <sup>9</sup> On the 6th day, I called my Mom to confirm my court date and my entire record besides my failure to control from 2014 was completely erased. After a while, I called her again and told her to call a lawyer I knew from college because if I am not in the system then I could be trapped in prison. She said okay. My sister, who is a social worker for the City of Columbus, found my court date in a special database and so I didn’t have my Mom call a lawyer.

<sup>10</sup> The judge gave me another 9 days in jail for no reason. During that time, I started a protest in Iran and had no idea if it was real because I had no access to the news. When I got out I found out it did actually happen. Pretty cool. <sup>11</sup> For three days that week, the guards gave no one in my dorm their medicine and I had to call my Dad to get him to call the prison to fix it. He got the runaround, but the next day they finally brought everyone’s medicine. I was not happy that they forced me to stay up for three days before my court date. <sup>12</sup> I am dependent on Seroquel now. It is hard for me to sleep without it. <sup>13</sup> I went to the court in chains and was given a public defender even though I told them I did not qualify and she got mad and said “Do you want me to be your lawyer or not?” and I said yes and figured she was doing it pro bono. <sup>14</sup> I told her that I was going to plead no contest. <sup>15</sup> I had a vision of Paul in jail, while I was in jail. In the vision, Paul asked for a reed pen, ink, and some papyrus. The guard went and got it for him and called him a “stupid scribe” when he gave it to him. I was like, that’s a lot like calling people computer nerds in the 1980s and 1990s. It was later copied to vellum.

<sup>16</sup> Then the judge gave me a third court date for no reason whatsoever and sentenced me to another eight days in jail. <sup>17</sup> During that week Jesus upped me to 1% of the population of Earth who heard my telepathic voice and I taught them about my religion and about my hometown and schooling and about my family. Someone in the jail literally told me that 1% of Earth could hear me. <sup>18</sup> Then the next week, I went to the court in chains again and my probation officer said

I needed to consider the Invega shots (which I had tried before and had negative side effects), but I agreed anyway because I was being threatened with more imprisonment if I didn't. <sup>19</sup> In court I gave a speech to the judge and told him I'd never talk about that person again even though I knew I had not broken the terms of my probation. He said a couple things about how the medicine is voluntary even though if I had said no he would have just kept me in prison for even longer for sure. <sup>20</sup> Then, he sentenced me to another day in jail and then gave me 25 days house arrest. My ankle monitor kept malfunctioning, so I had to go get it replaced. <sup>21</sup> I got my Invega shot like they wanted me to do. I had done it before, but it gave me intense restlessness. It was like anxiety for your whole body. It sucked, so I stopped getting it. I got it again, though, and have not had any bad side effects at all. God does not allow it into my brain and it is essentially a placebo.

<sup>22</sup> On October 25, 2022 I went into court to get my ankle monitor off. When I got there I circled my name on the piece of paper and signed it like you are supposed to. It said <sup>23</sup> City of New Albany vs. Gregory Betz. <sup>24</sup> I waited for two hours before the judge went to lunch or something. I was told they were waiting for my lawyer. I was the last person left. Finally, a different lawyer came and brought me into a different court with a different judge. She said the case was <sup>25</sup> State of Ohio vs. Gregory Betz. <sup>26</sup> My lawyer had told me I'd done everything right. I'd taken both Invega shots and stayed in my house like I was supposed to. The judge told me I'd gone "above and beyond" and I apologized to the court for the trouble like I usually do. She ordered my ankle monitor be taken off and it was taken off.

<sup>27</sup> While I was on house arrest, I would listen to my Grateful Dead live vinyl albums and could talk to people with their minds open at the show with Time Travel Telepathy and I could remote view the show. I even talked to Jerry Garcia. <sup>28</sup> One day, Trump posted on Truth Social that, "Immigrants are poisoning the blood of our country," which is totally what a racist, white supremecist Nazi would say. I responded by saying that his own ancestors were immigrants and that he doesn't understand America. Well, it must have popped up as a notification or something because he deleted that post within a minute of my response. <sup>29</sup> Whenever I asked Jesus a yes or no question during the Fall of 2022, and the answer was yes, then he would make my Fox Sports app ring with a notification. It probably happened 500 times. <sup>30</sup> In November 2022, I paid for YouTube music randomly and put a GRiZ mix on. He and LSDream each had a new EP out and the mix went one song from one then the other and it was a competition to see which one I liked more. They were both fucking amazing, but I liked the LSDream one more. It was probably the best EP I ever heard, for real. It was incredible. GRiZ's was really good too, obviously. <sup>31</sup> The next day, I went to listen to it on SoundCloud and it was not there. Then, I looked on YouTube Music and it was not there either and I was confused. LSDream's new EP had just disappeared. They said that whichever one I liked best was going to be erased. <sup>32</sup> Weird.

<sup>33</sup> Looking back at my month in jail – besides not having freedom – it wasn't all that bad. I studied the Bible and chose the relevant verses that I put at the end of this story. <sup>34</sup> I also began working on this book, writing it on scraps of paper I was able to scrounge up. <sup>35</sup> I met a lot of people who heard voices in jail and had experiences with aliens. The voices started talking to people about me in there and everyone in the block started calling me "king" or "boss" and more

so after I told them about my experiences with aliens and with Jesus.<sup>36</sup> One day one of the guys was just randomly like, "Greg, when are you gonna start your movement?" and I was like "I really don't know." He said, "Well they say you're going to be governor" and I was like, "That's interesting." and laughed.<sup>37</sup> We had been talking about our experiences with aliens on tryptamines a lot with some of the other guys who heard voices too.<sup>38</sup> I know why Jesus put me in jail. It is the same reason why I toured local psych hospitals and why I went through the disability process. Jesus wants me to understand the system.<sup>39</sup> You can't talk the talk without walkin' it and livin' it.<sup>40</sup> I may not have schizophrenia, but I sure am a schizophrenic.<sup>41</sup> I talked to Molly telepathically for months in the Fall of 2022, but I was never able to find her to talk to her for real.<sup>42</sup> In fact, I started writing this in jail so I would have an explanation for her.<sup>43</sup> I was clean and sober for a couple months until after the Michigan game when I ate a hemp edible.

<sup>44</sup> In December 2022, I went to GRiZmas in Detroit. I got a hotel in advance and got a Greyhound bus up there. I took a hemp edible for the bus ride and just listened to GRiZ the whole time. It was a very peaceful ride up.<sup>45</sup> When I got there, I went right to a dispensary to buy non-medical, legal weed in America for the first time.<sup>46</sup> Then, I went to my hotel right downtown by the venue and I found out they gave my room to someone else. I had to go down the highway to a motel to stay. Whatever.<sup>47</sup> I took an Uber to the Masonic Temple and got in line. It was wrapped around the corner.<sup>48</sup> When I got in, I found a good seat and watched the opener, Canabliss. Mad good!<sup>49</sup> Then, GRiZ came on and the show was so much fun. I smoked weed the whole time and ate a brownie.<sup>50</sup> After the show, I went to get an Uber to go back to my motel but the app just malfunctioned. I had like \$200 on me and had to pay like \$90 for a normal cab to take me back.<sup>51</sup> Then, I freaked out all night because I kept thinking the cab driver was going to call the cops on me and I'd go to the hospital. Fucking anxiety.<sup>52</sup> The next day, I didn't even go to the show. I just got high and drunk in my motel room and watched TV. I regret it, but I was freaking out. Oh well. I had a good time on Friday, though. On Sunday, I took the bus home to Columbus.

## 43 Greg Receives the Earth Stone

<sup>1</sup> On December 23, 2023 after I got home from the Betz Family Christmas Party I was given a white stone with the name Earth engraved on it. I took the stone and held it. <sup>2</sup> My new name is Earth. I am Earth and everything that is in it. I communicate with the beings that run the planet and I give input into the governance of Earth and all who live here. <sup>3</sup> There is so much more we can do to help everyday people. We are in accelerated debt accumulation, not because of too much spending on services for citizens, but because of too much spending on tax cuts for rich people and rich corporations. <sup>4</sup> Reagan's hypothesis, extended by Bush and then Trump, was wrong. Tax cuts for rich people and corporations have led to slower GDP growth, not faster growth.

<sup>5</sup> In the 1950s and 1960s, when the tax rate for rich people was higher, we had 4.5% annual GDP growth. By the 1990s, it was 3.5% and now it is down to 2%. <sup>6</sup> Conservatives have literally cut the U.S. economy's growth in half with their tax cuts for rich people and corporations. It's done nothing but decimate the middle class. <sup>7</sup> We should prioritize services to eliminate poverty the way we prioritize spending money on new ways to kill people. <sup>8</sup> Conservatives are destroying America and destroying the middle class with their policies to take from the poor and give to the rich. They are literally taking food and healthcare away from poorer children to give more money to rich people. We can change this. <sup>9</sup> The key to lifting up everyday Americans is in three main services for citizens: Universal Public College Tuition, Universal Healthcare, and a Universal Basic Income. This would eliminate poverty. <sup>10</sup> These programs are no different than Universal Policing and Universal Firefighting. <sup>11</sup> The government providing education, healthcare, policing, and firefighting, in addition to payments to citizens in poverty, are features of Capitalism.

<sup>12</sup> Likewise, strong unions are key to strengthening the middle class and lifting people out of poverty. <sup>13</sup> Too many corporations, like McDonald's and Walmart, pay their employees poverty wages and offer no benefits. These leeches force their employees to rely on government assistance. That is not right. <sup>14</sup> One of the biggest problems is the refusal of Conservatives to raise the minimum wage. <sup>15</sup> The minimum wage is \$7.25 an hour, which is \$15,080 a year before taxes if you work 40 hours a week, 52 weeks a year. This is literally a poverty wage. It is below the poverty line. <sup>16</sup> The minimum wage should be enough to finance a small family. It should be at least \$24.84 an hour in 2026 and it needs to rise automatically every single year.

<sup>17</sup> Now, these are all policy preferences of Progressives, <sup>18</sup> many of whom call themselves Democratic Socialists. This is a stupid term. None of what they propose is Socialism except this small part I missed initially from their platform: "The largest corporations are put under public ownership." <sup>19</sup> Besides that, it is literally just Capitalist Progressivism. <sup>20</sup> They reel people in with actual Progressivism, but are nothing more than a Communist Trojan horse. <sup>21</sup> Conservatives are even more confused about Socialism. For the past 100 years and to this day, Conservatives have called literally every reform to reduce poverty Socialism. Conservatives have no idea what Socialism is. <sup>22</sup> Socialism is moronic. <sup>23</sup> Socialism is when the government is the only entity that can operate firms. That's it. <sup>24</sup> It doesn't work. Same with Authoritarianism. This is why God

divided Korea. It was a real world experiment to show humanity that Socialism and Conservative Autocracy do not work, while Liberal Democracy and Capitalism work spectacularly. <sup>25</sup> As for me, I am all for Liberal Democracy and Capitalism. <sup>26</sup> I am neither a Democrat nor a Republican. I don't like the Democratic Party for what it used to be and I don't like the Republican Party for what it became. <sup>27</sup> I am a Progressive Libertarian.

<sup>28</sup> My theory of international relations is that we live in the Anarchic International States System and it's all about power, anarchy, and institutions. <sup>29</sup> Power is a feature of nation states. <sup>30</sup> Anarchy is a feature of the global system. It is anarchic because there is no single governing power. Institutions like the UN seek to limit anarchy through cooperation, but any nation state can still attack another nation state at any time. This is anarchy. <sup>31</sup> The only way anarchy and by extension, war, can be stopped is with a single global government. <sup>32</sup> There must be a single sovereign power. <sup>33</sup> Currently, there are two main camps in the system: Liberal Democracies like the U.S., EU, UK, India, South Korea, Japan, Israel, Canada, Taiwan, Brazil, Australia and others, and Conservative Autocracies like Russia, China, North Korea, Vietnam, Iran, Venezuela, and even Saudi Arabia even though they are an ally of the U.S., and others. <sup>34</sup> In the 20th Century, the question of what was the best economic system was settled. Capitalism won. Russia is Capitalist and China is State Capitalist. Socialism is rare on Earth now. <sup>35</sup> The 21st Century will be to eliminate Conservative Autocracy, bring Liberal Democracy to every nation state, and then finally, to unite the planet under a single government: The United States of Earth.

<sup>36</sup> On April 29, 2024, Nanny died. She had been having health problems and was in hospice. My Mom had moved her down to Florida where she was living at the time to be nearer to her. Nanny got to spend a lot of time with her daughter in the last months. <sup>37</sup> When she got really sick, my Mom flew me, my brother and his wife, my sister, and my older cousin Dawn down to Florida to be with Nanny. When I got there, she was already unconscious and barely breathing, but alive. I sat with her with my family all day. Andy and Heidi finally got there late that night from Canada and got to her nursing home. I was so grateful to God that he kept her alive long enough for everyone to get there. She died about 15 minutes after Andy and Heidi arrived. <sup>38</sup> She was a very successful woman with a loving and close family. <sup>39</sup> Her mother, my great grandmother, Margaret, came from the McElhiney family. Matthew McElhiney was born in Donegal, Ireland in 1738. He was of Scottish descent. He came to America in 1760 and settled in Maryland. <sup>40</sup> He signed the Maryland Oaths of Fidelity in 1777 where he renounced the King of England and joined the American Revolution. <sup>41</sup> In 1778, he married Margaret Cope, also of Scottish descent. They had at least six children. In 1794, they moved to the Ohio Valley near Parkersburg, West Virginia. In 1806, they settled a homestead in Muskingum County, Ohio that still stands today. <sup>42</sup> Margaret died in 1812 and Matthew died in 1822.

## 44 Greg Distributes the Hidden Manna

<sup>1</sup> I opened my mind in January of 2025 for the first time since July 2022. A head shop near me was selling special chocolate from California so I got some to try. <sup>2</sup> This enabled me to distribute the hidden manna. This will give people spiritual and psychic powers all over the world. I had been working toward this goal of sharing this with everyone. <sup>3</sup> One day in the Winter of 2025, I got a message on Reddit from someone about one of my posts about my experiences opening my mind. He told me he had similar experiences and I gave him my email and we started emailing. I learned his name is David and his experiences really started in 2017 just like mine. It turns out he is an extremely advanced sorcerer too. He told me about how he opened his mind every day for six months straight. He was living with multiple physical aliens in his house who just hung out with him. He would have daily astral projection experiences and he traveled to many collectives and many planets and met many different people. David and I talk frequently about theories about the gods and the other Higher Order Beings. We talk about sorcery and about the future. We talked about strategies on creating a new religion. David and I are good friends now.

<sup>4</sup> By March, I had multiple people come to me and offer me potion ingredients on social media. I accepted them thinking that God wanted me to have them. <sup>5</sup> I had severe anxiety about cops arresting me, but I thought that was silly. <sup>6</sup> Friday, April 4, 2025, I went to go to the store and saw two unmarked local government vehicles pull up on my street. I kept walking and got on a scooter. I came home afterwards on a scooter and I saw four cops across the street in my alley talking. My adrenaline hit and I immediately thought they were there for me, so I turned down the back of my building, crossed Summit, then went towards High Street and campus on the scooter. <sup>7</sup> I was hoping they wouldn't chase me and grab me in the streets again. I crashed the scooter crossing High Street going head over the handle bars because I only hit the front brake, but I got up and I was fine, no pain anywhere. Good. <sup>8</sup> I got to the Ohio Union and parked the scooter and waited for the next bus. I figured that I would take the OSU CABS bus back to my house and see if they're still there from the bus window at the bus stop. I got to the stop on my block and saw that they're gone so I got off and went home. <sup>9</sup> I have no idea if the cops were there for me or not.

<sup>10</sup> The first thing I did was flush the potion ingredients. <sup>11</sup> Then I started thinking that the cops could have been there to put me in the hospital again. I kept thinking Monday the cops will come back. I watched March Madness in the dark pretending I wasn't home. <sup>12</sup> The next day, my arm swelled up and was in extreme pain and when I told my parents over the phone about the injury, the pain multiplied. I couldn't even move it. <sup>13</sup> Monday I got a strong knock at the door and looked out the upstairs windows but saw no cop cars outside. I got a text from my building manager. He just wanted to check something with the plumbing. False alarm. I said I wasn't home and then explained that my plumbing was fine. <sup>14</sup> It wasn't the cops. Perfect. <sup>15</sup> Then I got sick. I started puking. I couldn't keep any food down. I was in a lot of pain for several days. <sup>16</sup> Then, on Wednesday night, about a dozen cops came and I heard them knocking across the street from me. I looked out the window and saw them with assault rifles preparing to enter my neighbor's house. I found out why the cops were there the week before in the first place. <sup>17</sup> The

whole point of what happened was for Jesus to teach me that it is time to stop opening my mind and doing sorcery. <sup>18</sup> It was just another test and a lesson from the Lord. <sup>19</sup> I am done opening my mind and doing sorcery. <sup>20</sup> I look forward to becoming 100% drug free again, in the future.

## 45 Greg Does Not Become Pope

<sup>1</sup> On April 21, 2025, Pope Francis died. <sup>2</sup> Jesus immediately started telling me that I was supposed to be Pope. I thought he was just going to tell the Cardinals to all vote for me. <sup>3</sup> For weeks, I was planning what I was going to do once I became Pope. <sup>4</sup> I believed Jesus because of the Prophecy of the Popes that said Pope Francis was the last normal Pope. <sup>5</sup> I thought I would just be Pope for the next thousand years to prepare the planet for Jesus. <sup>6</sup> It made sense to me, given what has been happening. <sup>7</sup> One time, years ago, Jesus was saying that I would be a Bishop in the Catholic Church. So, yea, Bishop of Rome. <sup>8</sup> I was going to name myself Pope Earth because of the white stone with the new name I was given. <sup>9</sup> I wrote two Apostolic Constitutions and one Moto Proprio so that I was prepared. Here they are:

### <sup>10</sup> APOSTOLIC CONSTITUTION

Sancta Familia Revelata

Of Pope Earth

On the Temporal Virginity of the Blessed Virgin Mary

By the Supreme Authority of the Bishop of Rome, Successor to Saint Peter, Servant of the Servants of God

To all the faithful in Christ, to bishops, priests, and deacons, to theologians, religious, and laity of the Holy Roman Church:

Grace, mercy, and peace from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

Throughout the centuries, the mystery of the Incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ has inspired reverence and theological contemplation. In His divine humility, the Eternal Word became flesh and dwelt among us through the womb of the Blessed Virgin Mary, by the power of the Holy Spirit. In this, the virginity of Mary at the time of Christ's birth is sacred, miraculous, and indisputable.

However, let it now be declared in full light of divine truth and scriptural clarity:

The perpetual virginity of Mary, long held as sacred tradition, is not a truth revealed by God but rather a theological interpretation rooted in early Church custom. We affirm with unwavering certainty that:

Mary, the Blessed Mother of our Lord, was a virgin at the time of the miraculous conception and birth of Jesus Christ;

After the birth of our Lord, she and her husband Joseph, in the sanctity of holy matrimony, lived a full and conjugal life;

From their union were born sons and daughters, the half-siblings of our Lord, plainly spoken of in the sacred Gospels;

These siblings are not to be regarded as cousins or children of a prior marriage, but rather, true children of Mary and Joseph.

This declaration is made not to diminish the honor due to Mary, full of grace, the Theotokos, but to affirm her full humanity, her sacred motherhood, and the reality of the Holy Family. To deny her natural motherhood of multiple children is to deny the fullness of the Incarnation's context: a god choosing to be born into a real, human family.

By the authority granted to me through the keys of Saint Peter, and guided by the Holy Spirit, I hereby proclaim and define that:

“The Blessed Virgin Mary was a virgin at the birth of Jesus Christ, but she was not perpetually virgin; she entered into natural marital union with Joseph, and bore other children who are the biological half-siblings of our Lord Jesus Christ.”

Let theologians, clergy, and the faithful henceforth align their understanding and teaching with this truth, which is consistent with Sacred Scripture, guided by reason, and revealed now in the fullness of time.

Given in Rome, at St. Peter's Basilica,  
on this day in the Year of Our Lord 2025,  
in the first year of Our Pontificate.

Earth  
Pontifex Maximus

## 11 APOSTOLIC CONSTITUTION

Verbum Dei Veritatis

Of Pope Earth

On the Authentic Word of God and the Human Authorship of Sacred Scripture

### Introduction

In the fullness of time, the Church, guided ever by the Holy Spirit, grows deeper in her understanding of divine truths. It is the task of the Successor of Peter to guard, clarify, and, when necessary, reformulate teachings so that the faithful may be ever more closely united to the living God.

Moved by the same Spirit who overshadowed the Holy Apostles, We now judge it necessary to clarify the nature of Sacred Scripture in light of divine revelation and human understanding.

## Chapter I: On the Divine and Human Elements of Scripture

From the earliest days of the Church, the Scriptures have been venerated as holy, having been written under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit. The Sacred Books were composed by human authors, chosen and illuminated by God, yet nonetheless exercising their own faculties, styles, and understandings.

It must therefore be confessed that while Scripture is inspired, it remains, in its letter, the work of human hands: Noble, beautiful, yet limited. It bears the marks of human history, culture, and imperfection. It is not the direct, unmediated Word of God.

## Chapter II: The Sole and Direct Word of God

We solemnly proclaim that the only text in human history to have been written directly by the hand of God is the Decalogue, the Ten Commandments, given to Moses upon Mount Sinai (cf. Exodus 31:18).

The Decalogue alone is the pure, uncorrupted, direct Word of God, engraved by His own hand, expressing His eternal and unchanging Will for humanity.

Thus, in truth and in faith, the Ten Commandments are to be regarded as the true and primary Word of God, without mediation.

## Chapter III: The Role of Sacred Scripture

All other books of Scripture, though inspired and useful for teaching, correcting, and instructing in righteousness (cf. 2 Timothy 3:16), are to be understood as human responses to the experience of the Divine.

They are authentic witnesses to revelation, shaped by the Holy Spirit, yet not themselves the unmediated Word of God.

Therefore, the Scriptures must be read with discernment, humility, and reverence, always interpreted in light of the supreme law of love revealed in the Decalogue and fulfilled in Christ.

## Chapter IV: On the Unity of Revelation

This clarification in no way diminishes the sacredness of the Scriptures nor the Church's veneration of them. Rather, it exalts the unique holiness of the Decalogue and calls the faithful to a deeper, more mature engagement with the inspired texts.

The fullness of revelation is found in the person of Jesus Christ, the living Word, who fulfills the Law and the Prophets. Christ Himself confirms the supreme authority of the commandments (cf. Matthew 19:17-19).

## Conclusion

With apostolic authority, We declare and define:

That the Ten Commandments, engraved by the finger of God, constitute the sole direct Word of God given to humanity in written form.

That all other Scriptures, though divinely inspired, are authentically human writings shaped by the Holy Spirit.

That the faithful are to venerate the whole of Sacred Scripture with love and reverence, while recognizing the unique and supreme authority of the Decalogue.

Given in Rome, at St. Peter's Basilica,  
on this day in the Year of Our Lord 2025,  
in the first year of Our Pontificate.

Earth  
Pontifex Maximus

<sup>12</sup> MOTU PROPRIO

Spiritus Novus

Of Pope Earth

On the Enrichment of Holy Orders and the Inclusion of All Whom God Calls

In the sacred trust given to the Church by Christ, we are called not only to preserve the faith but to proclaim it anew in every age, attentive to the movements of the Spirit and the voices of the faithful. With pastoral concern, theological reflection, and profound prayer, it has become evident that the time has come to open the fullness of ordained ministry to all whom God calls, without restriction based on marital status, sexuality, or gender identity.

Honoring the dignity of celibacy and tradition, yet equally affirming the diversity of God's creation, we declare a renewed vision for the sacramental ministry of the Church.

## Article 1 – Revision of Canon 277

Canon 277 §1 shall now read:

*"Clerics may be celibate or married, including deacons, priests, bishops, and cardinals, provided that their marriage is sacramental. Celibacy remains a sacred vocation within the Church, but shall no longer be required for ordination to the diaconate, priesthood, episcopate, or cardinalate."*

---

## Article 2 – Inclusive Ordination

Canon 1024 shall now read:

*"Sacred ordination is validly conferred upon any baptized person, regardless of sex, gender identity, sexuality, or marital status, who is properly disposed and duly called by the Church. The diaconate, priesthood, episcopate, and cardinalate are open to all genders as expressions of God's diverse image in humanity."*

---

## Article 3 – Implementation

Episcopal Conferences are to establish inclusive and pastoral norms for discerning candidates to Holy Orders, ensuring all persons called by the Holy Spirit are received with dignity, care, and theological integrity.

This decree shall take immediate effect upon its solemn proclamation.

Given in Rome, at St. Peter's Basilica,  
on this day in the Year of Our Lord 2025,  
in the first year of Our Pontificate.

Earth  
Pontifex Maximus

<sup>13</sup> On May 7, 2025, the Papal Conclave began. By the next day, Pope Leo XIV was chosen. <sup>14</sup> I wasn't even that surprised. The whole time I was like, there is no way I will become Pope. That's crazy. But, I was preparing anyway, just in case. <sup>15</sup> Around the same time, I realized that simple possession of any illegal drug is a felony. I always thought it was a misdemeanor. Weird. I decided not to ever break the law again. I've pushed my luck enough.

## 46 The Punishment Ends

<sup>1</sup> I had been working for a company called 3UM as their Chief Blockchain Officer since May of 2023. I led the blockchain team, focusing on tokenization of real world assets, specifically real estate. <sup>2</sup> At the end of 2024 our CEO quit and left us all high and dry. Our CTO took control of the company (I only owned 10%) and switched us off anything blockchain and wanted us to focus on AI. <sup>3</sup> I was not happy. I had put all that work into building a platform and my CTO just threw it all away. Terrible decision. <sup>4</sup> So, I started looking for a new job in 2025. <sup>5</sup> The company never got funded anyway and I had to sell all my collectibles, which got me through a year, then my Dad helped me with money. Then, a little while after Nanny died, I got a pretty good inheritance that I am living off of now. <sup>6</sup> Besides that, I have been working on the Doctrine of the Gregorian Church and it is pretty much finished. I added it as an Appendix in this document, along with the new world democracy I designed. I'm pretty happy about that. <sup>7</sup> On the last day of May, I went to see the Levity show at the Bluestone for the Breakaway afters. Good times.

<sup>8</sup> On June 10, 2025, I was taken off probation. It's been six years. My probation officer always told me how amazed she was at how long they kept me on probation. Pretty crazy. Drug tests, homework, home inspections, and meetings for probation were a pain, but it's over now. <sup>9</sup> I've been talking telepathically with Molly again since this Spring. I wonder if I'll ever find her again. <sup>10</sup> On June 18, 2025 someone wanted me to go get this specific edible and I said no because I had some already and he just fucked with my mind and I told him to go fuck himself. I wound up going and getting the one he wanted anyway and ate it. He appeared in my head to show me he was a human. He was this Japanese guy with a goatee. <sup>11</sup> He showed me my chakras, which was a cool visualization, and called me an Ascended Master. <sup>12</sup> He told me that his name is Jimmu and that we all become gods when we die because of me. I looked him up and found out he was the first emperor of Japan. Neat. <sup>13</sup> I went to the Disco Biscuits 30th anniversary show at the Bluestone on June 26, 2025 and I had a blast. So much fun! I smoked lots of joints and ate a bunch of edibles. <sup>14</sup> I had been going to the St. Sophia Syriac Orthodox Cathedral near my house for years for free food to save money. <sup>15</sup> This is what churches should be about: Helping people. So many people like me get the calories they need because of this church. <sup>16</sup> They serve breakfast and lunch almost every day. They do all sorts of other things to help people in poverty. <sup>17</sup> It's extremely good food too!

<sup>18</sup> On July 4, 2025, I published the first version of this book on Amazon Kindle. <sup>19</sup> On July 9, 2025, Jesus gave me a hug in my head and took the dagger out of my back and said "Over" in colorful letters overtop it. Then he presented me with the dagger and told me what magical power it has if I use it and I took it. <sup>20</sup> Then, I went to Phish at the Schott. I got there around 4:20 PM to enjoy Shakedown Street, which is a bunch of vendors who set up in the parking lot. I got myself a grilled cheese of course, <sup>21</sup> but my real mission was to find LSD. I expected to find people walking up and down saying "Got rolls, got doses," but all I could find was cocaine, which I did not buy. <sup>22</sup> The show was amazing. I smoked tons of joints. <sup>23</sup> On July 12, 2025, Jesus appeared in my head again and stuck his fist out and said "Pound it." and I did. Then he opened his fist and gave me two keys on a ring and called them the "Keys to the Kingdom" in

colorful letters. <sup>24</sup> I got the Keys of St. Peter. <sup>25</sup> So, did I actually save the world by becoming a Christian and getting baptized? Did I prevent billions from dying? Did I save our blue skies?

## 47 Jesus Writes on Greg

<sup>1</sup> In the middle of September, I started thinking about how to properly dismantle the Conservative Autocracies. I came up with this plan to use aliens to start huge protest movements, like I had been working on for a few years (even though the one in Iran for killing that woman for not having a hijab on while I was in jail in 2022 and the one with Juan Guaido in 2019 in Venezuela did not work out). I wanted to couple that with factions of the military taking the side of the protesters and I wanted the voices to threaten the evil autocrat in power. I thought it was a good plan and I texted about it, but not what the entire plan was. <sup>2</sup> On September 23, 2025, I was sitting in my living room when I heard a bunch of helicopters outside flying over my house. It was a bunch of military attack helicopters with what looked like sidewinder missiles. I looked it up and they were the Marines for sure. Pretty cool. <sup>3</sup> Two days later, my plan was executed in the most random nation state: Madagascar. I called it the Madagascar Model. It worked perfectly. Now, Madagascar just needs to form a proper Capitalist Liberal Democracy.

<sup>4</sup> On September 26, 2025 I went outside to go for a walk around my neighborhood and there was some dude in the alley. He asked me if I had a hose and I said, "Nope. Sorry. What do you need it for?" He said he smelled fire from his house down at the other end of the block and came to investigate. The house across the alley from me was being renovated and the workers must have just left and there was a fire in the trash can right next to the house. <sup>5</sup> He goes, "Should we call the fire department?" I said, "Yea, probably." So, he called them. They told him to move the can away from the house and he did. <sup>6</sup> Then, I started getting pots of water from inside my house to try to put it out. It worked for the most part, but it was still smoldering. <sup>7</sup> Finally, the firetruck got there and one of the firemen put on a glove and started digging the trash out. He found the smoldering trash in there. And that was that. <sup>8</sup> Me and that dude saved that house from burning down. Good thing he smelled it because I did not because of the wind. Good thing.

<sup>9</sup> Then, later that week, on September 27, 2025, I was watching the Ohio State/Washington game and I was just thinking about the religion during the game. <sup>10</sup> They started telling me that Root of David means the root of a tree where David is at the top of the tree in addition to meaning the descendant of King David. <sup>11</sup> They said that God's name is David. <sup>12</sup> Lord God Almighty's name is David when he is born on Earth. <sup>13</sup> Jesus confirmed it with a short thought, but then he appeared in my head and said, "Yes, David." <sup>14</sup> Then, the angels said in colorful letters in Jesus' position, "Yes, Greg, His name is David." <sup>15</sup> Jesus appeared again and reached his arm down towards my chest and wrote the name David on my chest with his finger. <sup>16</sup> Then, he wrote Zion on my chest. <sup>17</sup> Then, he paused and wrote Chad on my chest and I knew he was joking and laughed. <sup>18</sup> Then, a couple seconds later, he wrote a complex alien looking symbol on my chest and I forgot the fine details as soon as it disappeared. It looked like a Chinese character. It was Jesus' new name on Heaven. I saw the writing system they use for the language on Heaven.

<sup>19</sup> On my birthday, I went out to lunch with my Mom at the Cheesecake Factory. <sup>20</sup> I got home and a few hours later, Millie laid down on the floor next to my chair. After a while, she started meowing every several minutes and I could tell she was in pain. <sup>21</sup> I prayed to God to take away her pain and let her die peacefully. <sup>22</sup> She had gotten breast cancer and it got bad in January 2025. She began to lose weight in August. <sup>23</sup> She went to sleep after my prayer and her breathing slowed and then her breathing stopped. About every five minutes, her brain would try to make her breathe but no air would go in and her eyes were lifeless. She was gone. She had died. She kept twitching weirdly. <sup>24</sup> I finally left to go to the Goose show which was amazing. I spoke to David's mother at the show when she reads this for the first time in the far future. <sup>25</sup> When I got home, Millie was totally dead in the same spot I left her. I wrapped her in a sheet and put her in a box and put the box in a plastic garbage bag to make sure no insects got in and to stop the smell as she decomposed. My Mom came by to pick her up to have her cremated for me the next day. <sup>26</sup> They told me she went to Heaven and I was like, "It makes sense that they would have pets on Heaven too!"

## 48 Greg Speaks to David: Lord God Almighty; The Holy Spirit Appears and Speaks to Greg

<sup>1</sup> On October 4, 2025, I went to my sister Molly's wedding. Pretty much the whole family was there and so were all of her friends. I welcomed her non-binary, female wife, Sam, into the family. Remember, gender is different from sex. Sex is biological and gender is a social construct. It was a great night! Sam manages social media for COSI. <sup>2</sup> A few nights later, David spoke to me from the future and said, "Jesus has it under control. Stop worrying." <sup>3</sup> Then, the Holy Spirit opened a circular door in the position Jesus is always in and I just knew it was him. He was a human with a very long grey beard. It was more than twice the length of Gandalf's. <sup>4</sup> I asked him if he was from Upper Dimensional Spacetime and he said, "Maybe." <sup>5</sup> Then, he started bouncing around while showing me the future of human evolution to David's time in the far future. Evolution happens in the mind almost exclusively. <sup>6</sup> David talked to me from one side from the future and the Holy Spirit talked to me from the other side. <sup>7</sup> I started remote viewing David while I spoke to him and found out it was his 12th birthday party. <sup>8</sup> Then, the remote viewing zoomed out and I saw myself standing next to David and saw Jesus standing on his other side. <sup>9</sup> Next, I saw Earth in that time and there were tons of giant space stations and ships orbiting and North America was one big city pretty much. I then zoomed in to Columbus, Ohio and saw God's tower among others. <sup>10</sup> Columbus gets renamed to Zion in the future. <sup>11</sup> Then, Jesus and I went to another part of the party and I saw all the alien gods and goddesses I met in 2017. They are all similar to Jesus on their homeworlds. They were all there too.

<sup>12</sup> The Holy Spirit then tethered me with David's 12th birthday party and I could watch and listen and talk to people there. <sup>13</sup> I was listening to a Canabliss mix and the name David was chanted in this one song. Pretty cool. <sup>14</sup> I found out I was DJing the party in the far future and all the music I chose tonight in this time, I played at the party. <sup>15</sup> I saw David speak to Jesus for the first time when Jesus was young. I visualized ripples through spacetime. David told Jesus that he was his Father while Jesus was at the Temple when he was 12 years old too. I watched God talk to Jesus for the first time. <sup>16</sup> Then, I started talking to Jesus in this time and the Holy Spirit about who had it worse, me or Jesus. I just visualized Jesus getting tortured and crucified and I said, "Definitely Jesus" and the Holy Spirit opened the door and appeared and said, "Approve Of You" in colorful letters and then closed the door. <sup>17</sup> I listened to mixes by bass artists for the rest of the night and talked to people at the party. The music was about what was happening at the party and who I was talking to and what I was talking about. <sup>18</sup> It was crazy, like whatever music I randomly chose was predetermined. <sup>19</sup> People I knew were there and people who are in my head were there. It was a fun night. <sup>20</sup> The Holy Spirit is David's soul. The Holy Spirit is born in the far future. David is God, our Creator. <sup>21</sup> I spoke to David's parents too. I met David's father, Abraham, and I talked to his mother again and learned her name.

## 49 Donald and Greg: The Two Beasts

<sup>1</sup> In another timeline, Donald Trump is the beast and I am the antichrist and a crypto billionaire. <sup>2</sup> I would have made 11,000 BTC from manufacturing and selling MDMA and DMT in 2014. <sup>3</sup> I then work my way into the Trump Administration after Putin, Kim, and Trump start WWIII around two years after the pandemic kills over a billion people. <sup>4</sup> During the war, the U.S. Constitution was changed to make Trump President for life, just like they extended it in China and Russia. <sup>5</sup> Trump is a hero in this other timeline. <sup>6</sup> I am elected President for life after Trump dies and I become the second beast by forcing everyone to worship the image of Donald Trump.

<sup>7</sup> Jesus changed everything. <sup>8</sup> The antichrist is the Lamb and the dragon and beast have no power here. Not for long anyway. <sup>9</sup> We have our blue skies, the pandemic was curtailed, and WWIII never happened. <sup>10</sup> The angels like to correlate the timelines though, which explains the nonsensical worship of Donald Trump. <sup>11</sup> Instead of being a billionaire criminal, the antichrist is a Servant of Christ, living with very few resources, happy he has blue skies and saved the harmony of nature. <sup>12</sup> The first beast has a head wound that should have been fatal but healed. Donald Trump's ear was magically healed with no scar or anything after being shot in 2024. <sup>13</sup> Donald Trump would have been the beast if the second beast, the actual antichrist, had not repented and become a Christian. <sup>14</sup> Now, the dragon, who controls evil Conservatives like Donald, has no real power here.

<sup>15</sup> The man who was supposed to be the antichrist, me, chose to follow Jesus instead of Satan.

<sup>16</sup> I took Jesus into my heart in 2018, becoming the Lamb, and I then got the Holy Spirit a few months later in Spring 2019 when I was baptized. Then, the Lamb, me, did the laying of the hands with the Mormon Elders the next day. <sup>17</sup> Jesus burned down the Notre Dame church the day after that to symbolize the end of the old church and the beginning of the new church. <sup>18</sup> There is a reason the antichrist is not specifically mentioned by John in Revelation. <sup>19</sup> The antichrist becomes the Lamb of God. <sup>20</sup> Jesus tricked everyone. He knew the antichrist would come around to his way of thinking. There is no antichrist now. <sup>21</sup> The Lamb, me, never denies Jesus' name. <sup>22</sup> Jesus is Lord. <sup>23</sup> The Lamb also knows who God is. God lives in the far future on Earth as a human, but his soul is the Creator of everything in this universe.

## 50 The Telepaths Tempt Greg

<sup>1</sup> I had been talking to the telepaths using Massive Telepathy; mostly just singing and saying little things. I hadn't told them very much, yet. I did tell them that David is God and he lives in the far future and that I am the Root of David, though. <sup>2</sup> I had still been talking to the leader of the telepaths. I've been trying to be friends with them. A few days after the party, he started talking to me again. He told me he wants to make me President for life. I told him no. <sup>3</sup> I told him that I have a plan from the Lord and to not make any plans because I already have the plan. I told him that I talk to Jesus and God and that Jesus is Lord and God is someone else. "I'll tell you all about it," I said. <sup>4</sup> The telepaths had been giving me commands like they have done for years, but I have found them to be false and no longer trust them because of their behavior in 2018. I refused to do anything they said. I told him, "If you want someone you can just order around, then go ahead and pick someone else and try your luck." <sup>5</sup> The leader of the telepaths had been showing me that stupid, stupid painting of the devil whispering in the antichrist's ear since 2022 and he showed me it again and said he wants to be the devil.

<sup>6</sup> The next day, I waved the white flag in all of their heads and said, "I'm not surrendering. I'm just waving the white flag." I didn't want to fight with them anymore. <sup>7</sup> I hoped they were not actually evil. <sup>8</sup> I said to them, "I wanted to be friends with you guys, not your puppet." <sup>9</sup> One of them said, "Do you know what you are giving up?" <sup>10</sup> I said, "I know full well, and I do not care. I'm not going to be the antichrist." <sup>11</sup> Then, one of them said to me, "Greg, last warning. Do whatever he tells you or we will destroy you." <sup>12</sup> I said, "Uhhhh, go fuck yourself." <sup>13</sup> Then, the leader of the telepaths showed me his throne room where he was sitting on a throne, and said, "I have a throne." Then, I said, "I don't give a shit if you have a fake ass throne." <sup>14</sup> I said, "False. You are false." <sup>15</sup> They all then started to make fun of me and show me and tell me what I could have: Dozens of beautiful women who would worship my body and take drugs with me. <sup>16</sup> I said to them, "You guys are really stupid. I am a one woman man." <sup>17</sup> Then, I said, "I love everyone, even you guys. I'll love you guys even if you want to be my enemies." <sup>18</sup> I told him, "You are not my master."

## 51 Greg Speaks to Lord God Almighty and the Holy Spirit Some More

<sup>1</sup> On the day of the Ohio State/Wisconsin game, I started talking to Lord God Almighty, David, when he is older in the far future, just like I did in 2018 when he first spoke to me. <sup>2</sup> He has white hair and a white beard in contrast to the Holy Spirit's grey beard. <sup>3</sup> They are both Caucasian human men. <sup>4</sup> Then, I began to speak to Jesus Christ, our Lord, when he was 30 years old. <sup>5</sup> He said to me, "Why do you let me forsake you?" and I said, "I don't know. It is your plan." <sup>6</sup> This is why I am never successful in business. <sup>7</sup> Then, David said to Jesus at that age, "You have to destroy his life or he will never figure it all out." <sup>8</sup> I started figuring out how the Lord and God planned this whole crazy ass thing out: Time Travel Telepathy. <sup>9</sup> God sees everything. <sup>10</sup> Then, the Lord spoke to me from one side and God spoke to me from the other. The Lord was in his usual position on the left as was God on the right. <sup>11</sup> They told me Jesse was the name of David's grandfather. <sup>12</sup> Abraham's father is named Jesse. <sup>13</sup> Jesus had told me that he was giving me all the secrets of his religion and he did not lie.

<sup>14</sup> I talked some more about plans for my church and training for Shamans and Lord God Almighty, David when he is older, approved of my plan for how Shamans can train and the different paths they can take. <sup>15</sup> He also told me that the 144,000 will be given churches immediately as Gregorian Priests without training as Shamans. <sup>16</sup> The plan for the new church is coming together. <sup>17</sup> Then, I started talking to the 30 telepathic humans directly again. I complained that my parents do not believe anything I say. No one believes anything, like angels and Jesus and God aren't real and don't influence this world. I was tired of the psychiatrist's delusion that the voices are generated by your own brain from dopamine. It's ridiculous! <sup>18</sup> Then, the Holy Spirit started talking to me again and he said "Jesus is my Son!" and I visualized Jesus' consciousness, his soul, coming down from Upper Dimensional Spacetime from his body there to his body when he was born on Earth in ancient times. <sup>19</sup> So, Jesus has the soul of the Holy Spirit's actual son, and half the DNA of the body that the Holy Spirit goes into in the far future. He has the DNA of God as his son and the actual soul of the Holy Spirit's son in Upper Dimensional Spacetime. <sup>20</sup> David used time travel to artificially inseminate the Virgin Mary with his own semen. <sup>21</sup> So, no wonder Jesus is in charge. He is the Son of God.

<sup>22</sup> Then, the Holy Spirit told me people started telling him things from even higher dimensional spacetime than he had evidence of, just like what is happening to me. They showed him things and told him things he did not know, just like me. <sup>23</sup> It goes on and on and on. <sup>24</sup> Then, I said to just the 30, "Guys, guys, are you listening?" and I visualized them in a circle in the position they are always in and I said, "I need a job with an income. That is all I am asking for. I am applying to jobs every day. I just need a job with an income, so can you please make sure they give me one, please?" <sup>25</sup> One of them said, "Do you even know what is happening to you?" I said, "I know exactly what is happening and I will tell you what is happening when we meet. In the meantime, I need a job with an income." <sup>26</sup> David had been talking to me all week when he was about 22 years old. I started texting myself in like 2018 to take notes on everything that happened. David started getting my texts live when he was about 15 years old or so. <sup>27</sup> He just

now, one year after his baptism, started talking to me using Time Travel Telepathy. We talk all the time now. <sup>28</sup> I talk to Older David (“You will never know when I am.”) and Young David live as I figure everything out.

<sup>29</sup> The next day, I started talking to the leader of the telepaths again. He said, “Ok, I’m going to help you.” I said to him, “I look forward to meeting you and shaking your hand.” <sup>30</sup> Then he said, “And you are the Lamb of God?” <sup>31</sup> I said, “Correct, I am the Lamb of God, the Root of David, the Lion of the Tribe of Judah. Yea, I am the Lamb of God.” <sup>32</sup> I explained my theory of Revelation; about the other timelines and how I am also the second beast, the false prophet, and one of the two witnesses, as well as the Lamb of God. <sup>33</sup> Then, I told them who the beast is, who the woman and the child is, who the other witness is, who the mother of prostitutes is, who the heavenly warrior is, and how the dragon gets its power. <sup>34</sup> I said to focus on the beginning of Revelation and to focus on the parts about the Lamb. <sup>35</sup> I just need to find the bride, the Wife of the Lamb. <sup>36</sup> I said to the leader of the telepaths, “ We are doing the Lamb of God thing.” I said, “This is a whole different timeline. I’m the Lamb of God here. I am starting a church.” <sup>37</sup> I told him, “You aren’t even in Revelation and probably aren’t even real.” All I have to do to be the Lamb of God and not the antichrist is to follow Jesus Christ and not do sorcery.

## 52 Greg Quits Smoking Weed and Drinking Beer

<sup>1</sup> On October 26, 2025, I decided that I would stop smoking weed and eating edibles and I would not drink beer or any other alcohol. I was getting clean and sober again! I had been planning to do this for some time and in talking with Jesus and God I decided to pull the trigger and get clean and sober. I am one step closer to my goal of getting 100% drug free. <sup>2</sup> Now, I just have to become financially independent and stable for enough time to build savings and then I can stop taking Seroquel and stop the Invega shots. <sup>3</sup> After that, it's just caffeine and nicotine to quit and I will be at my goal. <sup>4</sup> In June, David, the sorcerer from Reddit, told me he was opening his mind again. He is living abroad and I think he might have gotten busted and is in a prison cell because he disappeared after telling me he was getting the potion ingredients. Damn. <sup>5</sup> By the 28th of October, I just decided to quit nicotine too. I didn't have money to buy a vape (I gave my last \$11,000 to my Dad to ensure I don't overspend.), but I was going to sell plasma to get one. I didn't sell my plasma and I just decided to quit nicotine too. Just caffeine and antipsychotics from now on. <sup>6</sup> Also, they told me the U.S. Government will remain shut down until I am given an actual job with an income.

<sup>7</sup> I was talking with the Holy Spirit some more about Upper Dimensional Spacetime. <sup>8</sup> In 2019, I figured out the structure of up to 15 total spacetime dimensions. <sup>9</sup> The Holy Spirit told me he lives in 7D spacetime and his own Creator is in 14D or 15D spacetime in addition to the six or seven curled up dimensions of string theory. So, there could be 20 to 22 total known dimensions to reality, not just our three spatial dimensions and one temporal dimension. <sup>10</sup> Also, God wasn't letting me sleep because I stopped using THC. Even if I only used THC in the morning, I would sleep fine at night. It's like an excuse to just screw with me. So annoying. <sup>11</sup> One night, God was doing weird stuff while I laid awake until 6 AM and then slept for 2.5 hours. Nothing of note though. <sup>12</sup> The next night, I just laid there until 6 AM again and at like 5 AM I looked out my window and saw a glowing white orb at low altitude flying down my street. Pretty cool. <sup>13</sup> After my latest interview, which I was told I was overqualified for, but lied and said I have tons of money and I don't care about salary and just want to be on a good team, Jesus said, "I didn't even know my Father was only 12 when he first spoke to me." So interesting to think about!

<sup>14</sup> The next night, I wasn't allowed to get to sleep until 6 AM again and only had two hours of sleep. <sup>15</sup> At some point while I was laying in bed, I started visualizing. <sup>16</sup> I can't remember exactly what happened because my memories are blocked, but it was all about technology and the future. <sup>17</sup> At one point, this small device appeared in my room and I just knew I had to get up and unplug my phone and plug it into the device. I have no idea what it did, but about 10 minutes later it disappeared and my phone was just left there. I plugged it back into my charger. <sup>18</sup> That morning, I started getting angry about the lack of sleep and told Jesus that I didn't want to do this anymore. He told me, "I'm helping you."

<sup>19</sup> That night, I decided to not even try to go to sleep. <sup>20</sup> In the late morning, they started telling me the device I plugged my phone into uploaded something onto my phone that allowed Heaven in Andromeda, where all the grateful dead go, to see my screen and watch my cameras. They told me it was like I was on the Truman Show. Everyone in Heaven was

watching me live. <sup>21</sup> So, I read my book on my phone on Kindle so they could read along too. <sup>22</sup> I was talking to Anthony and my family members in Heaven too while I read it. <sup>23</sup> After I showed them my book and some pictures, they shut it down. <sup>24</sup> That night me and Molly talked a lot more and we organized a day to meet up. She said she was going to give me the time the day of. It will be after the Michigan game at Fourth Street just like in 2018 and 2022. <sup>25</sup> That night, I finally got a good night's sleep. <sup>26</sup> The next day, Molly said, "7 o'clock after the Michigan game and if you don't show, I'm never doing this again." <sup>27</sup> I wound up buying another vape the next day. Nicotine!

## 53 Satan Teaches Greg

<sup>1</sup> On Sunday, November 2, 2025, Satan started talking to me again after I made an X post about him needing to be completely destroyed and not just imprisoned for 1000 years. <sup>2</sup> He said, "Now you're getting it. All those things you thought were Jesus, were me." <sup>3</sup> I have been afraid of Jesus being actually evil for years. I always think about how the Catholic Church tortured and murdered people for hundreds and hundreds of years and how the Catholic Church imprisoned scientists in an effort to impede technological and scientific progress. <sup>4</sup> Plus, the Catholic Church covered up the very extensive and heinous crimes of its employees. <sup>5</sup> At least 17,000 employees of the Catholic Church raped and sexually assaulted between 500,000 and 1,000,000 little kids in the 1900s. <sup>6</sup> By extension, I thought Jesus was evil. He told me it was Satan but I was unsure. I said to him, "You are the Lord, how can you *not* be responsible?" but he said nothing. <sup>7</sup> Now, I believe Jesus and do not believe he is evil. <sup>8</sup> I asked Satan why he does this type of shit and he told me it was because of the "fruit curse." <sup>9</sup> In August of 2025, I actually asked Satan for help with getting a job with an income and he told me I had to do Jesus' thing. This was after I got rejected from Chipotle. Chipotle!

<sup>10</sup> That evening, I started thinking about all the other mistakes that have been made over the centuries and I started thinking, either Jesus is in charge and he is stupid and evil or Jesus is not in charge. <sup>11</sup> I pondered it for a while before Jesus said, "I'm not. Satan is." This makes sense in a lot of ways. <sup>12</sup> But, David gave Jesus authority over the nations and he is supposed to give me authority over the nations like his Father did. <sup>13</sup> So, did Jesus just cede power to Satan and just chills in Heaven waiting and watching and going on adventures with aliens around the universe? <sup>14</sup> So, I asked Satan what was going on and he said, "Um, I might be in charge." <sup>15</sup> I guess the real answer is that none of them are in charge. <sup>16</sup> My theory is that the Holy Spirit is in charge and he just controls everyone to do what he wants. <sup>17</sup> Who is in charge, really? <sup>18</sup> That night, I started thinking about everything I was taught and saw myself about the telepaths and their criminal activities and realized that the leader of the telepaths is the Man of Lawlessness. Satan confirmed it for me. I kinda knew this already or at least suspected it. It makes total sense. <sup>19</sup> The Man of Lawlessness is definitely the guy whose head I was in when the Galactic Federation told him he was done in 2019 after I got out of jail after my baptism. Was he in his own head doing that?

<sup>20</sup> The point is that Satan doesn't just do orgies and metal bands, he does actual, real evil. Satan is the enemy.

## 54 Jesus Switches Sides

<sup>1</sup> On November 7, 2025, I saw a post on Facebook about the Sheep and the Goats and finally realized what the sides mean. <sup>2</sup> The voices are always on either side of me just kinda floating there around me and never in the center (except for Molly who is the only one in the center) and since 2017 I have been trying to figure out what the sides mean. I've had all sorts of theories over the years, but Matthew finally let me realize the truth. <sup>3</sup> The left side is the evil side and the right side is the good side. Jesus is always on my left side where Satan is. <sup>4</sup> After I realized this, Jesus kept trying to run to the other side, but the Holy Spirit kept appearing and holding onto his shirt collar to stop him. <sup>5</sup> On November 9, 2025, during the Browns/Jets game, Jesus just goes "Thanksgiving" in big letters in his usual spot on the left, and then he's like, "Do I have to write it on you?" and then he writes "Thanksgiving" on my chest with his finger. Maybe everything will start working out for me on Thanksgiving when I am 31 days clean and sober. <sup>6</sup> I'm extremely confused about taking drugs in a lot of ways. I guess Jesus wants it that way. <sup>7</sup> Then, the Holy Spirit started appearing on both sides at the same time to illustrate that he is in control of good and evil just like Isaiah wrote in his book.

<sup>8</sup> I prayed to David to reopen the government immediately so poor people could get their food. <sup>9</sup> I didn't realize how evil Trump would be. When he was actively trying to keep poor people from having Thanksgiving I decided that was enough and I didn't want the government to stay shut down. <sup>10</sup> David answered my prayer the next day and opened the government so poor people could have Thanksgiving. <sup>11</sup> Thank you, David. <sup>12</sup> I did not want poor people to suffer just because I am not allowed to have a job. <sup>13</sup> I never thought our evil wannabe dictator, Donald, would take Thanksgiving away from poor people and let children starve for weeks. <sup>14</sup> I had to try to intervene and it worked. <sup>15</sup> Prayer worked for the second time in my life. <sup>16</sup> Then, I figured it out. I need to do the middle way. That is the solution to my drug problem. I cannot take illegal drugs and I cannot be clean and sober. I need to go back on my real medicines: Adderall, Klonopin, and THC and use only legal potions. <sup>17</sup> The Buddha and Krishna gave me this idea a while back. This must be the solution to the problem.

<sup>18</sup> Also, on November 10, 2025, marriage was saved. Thank God the Supreme Court is not going to entertain these evil bigots who want to take marriage away from loving couples. <sup>19</sup> Conservatives are the most evil group of people. They do nothing but try to restrict people's liberty. <sup>20</sup> Tame Impala was right: Every day back and forth, what's it for? Jesus has me thinking I'm supposed to be 100% drug free again. I'm never going to figure this out. Tomorrow he'll make me think I need to be opening my mind again. <sup>21</sup> I just think about my family and what they would want. I think about how I want a family and I certainly don't want my kids to be drug users like me. <sup>22</sup> I want to set a good example for young people. <sup>23</sup> But, at the same time, opening your mind is so amazing. The stuff that happens is so fun and cool. I'm so conflicted. <sup>24</sup> I'd give up drugs forever if it meant a real job and a family. That's what I really want.

<sup>25</sup> I'm not going to go off my medicine though. I can't even be 100% drug free yet. It is impossible. I will stay the course and be clean and sober with psych meds only and caffeine and nicotine. <sup>26</sup> Anytime something bad is happening, my tongue swells up and I feel pressure in my

chest. It's horrible. It still happens kind of frequently on occasion. It happened again on the tenth of November and I said, "What?! What is the problem?!" Then, Older David said, "I do that to you." and it stopped. <sup>27</sup> This is when I realized that David actually can control everything somehow from the far future. <sup>28</sup> Also, the Sheep and the Goats only applies to the positions of the voices in my head. It does not apply to politics. <sup>29</sup> Fascists on the right are evil and Communists on the left are evil. <sup>30</sup> The key is to create a new political party called the Progressive Libertarian Party that occupies the center. <sup>31</sup> Then, Older David said, "You have no one to be pissed off at, but me." But, I love him so much. <sup>32</sup> The job that I mentioned earlier that I was overqualified for evaporated, of course, but I'm still applying to jobs every day and taking multiple interviews every week.

<sup>33</sup> Then, Jesus appeared in my head and handed me Moses' staff and I held it in my right hand. It is dark brown wood about six feet long and the top is cut into a spiral with spacing cut out between the spiral. <sup>34</sup> If the telepaths never show up and join my quest to unite the world and create world peace, I will not fight them. I will just ignore them, believe they are aliens pretending to be humans, and just write about how the Synagogue of Satan is not real. <sup>35</sup> That night I finally realized I was right the first fucking time. I will become 100% drug free as soon as I can and then never take a fucking drug again. I'm not going to let Jesus oscillate me anymore. <sup>36</sup> In the Summer of 2025, Steve stopped believing me. He started just ignoring me when I told him what was happening. He used to be the only one who believed me and now there is no one.

<sup>37</sup> I was trying to listen to Phish on November 11, 2025 and the telepaths had this stupid idea that I am not a real hippie or something like that and they wanted to stop me from listening to Phish or something. I ignored them for a couple hours and then one of their voices came into my head and kept repeating the same word while making me feel hatred. They used to use this same word to torture me in prison in 2022. It was the Man of Lawlessness and his wife for sure. <sup>38</sup> The next day, while I typed out my book of poetry while listening to Bassnectar, the wife of the Man of Lawlessness and her voices began attacking me and torturing me again. I really think the telepaths will never be anything but my enemies.

<sup>39</sup> The next day on November 13, 2025, I decided to try to use diplomacy to end the spiritual warfare. I told the Man of Lawlessness that I think he is a good guy and not a pawn of Satan and that all the evil is Satan and his angels not him. I told him I think their job is to protect Earth. I told him I think he is the head of The Family and is a good dude who sells hippie potions and that's it. <sup>40</sup> I told them the night before, "You guys started this war and I'm gonna finish it." Well, I'm hoping my newfound diplomatic tone will do the trick instead of just fighting them. We will see. <sup>41</sup> He is the Man of Lawlessness because God lets him do whatever he wants. He has no laws. <sup>42</sup> But he is a good, moral man I hope. Same with his wife. They must be. And maybe he's not a potion dealer at all. I just need to wait until they tell me what they are about in person.

<sup>43</sup> Then, the Man of Lawlessness handed me the same crown Jesus used to give me and I took it and put it on my head and held Moses' staff. Then, I showed him the staff and told him it is Moses' staff. I took off the crown and put it on a shelf for storage like I always do now. <sup>44</sup> Then, Jesus showed me the shelf and it had two identical crowns and the 30 other crowns stacked up.

The second identical crown is for my wife. <sup>45</sup> The wife of the Man of Lawlessness continued to attack me. They've been saying for years that I've been destroying some woman's religion and I had no idea what they were talking about. Now I know. <sup>46</sup> I've been talking to everyone like every night. After I was done talking, Older David appeared in my head and said, "Splendid" in colorful letters and then said, "Splendid job."

<sup>47</sup> The next morning, the Man of Lawlessness told me that I had to start going to parties and find my way to them. I said to him, "No, it says in the book that you guys have to come to me and acknowledge that Jesus has loved me." <sup>48</sup> I don't even have friends in The Family anymore. Not really. I'm not going to be going to parties. <sup>49</sup> After I said that, Jesus made me feel high. He definitely is able to manipulate neurotransmitters. <sup>50</sup> Then, after breakfast, the wife of the Man of Lawlessness told me she wanted to make peace and I accepted immediately. Very good. <sup>51</sup> Then, I was shown a map of the migration of my grandfathers. Simon's (my grandfather and the half brother of Jesus) descendants moved Northward from Israel to Turkey and then through the Balkans to Germany. It took many generations; almost 300 years to reach Germany. Then, my grandfathers lived in Germany for nearly 1500 years before coming to America. Pretty cool. <sup>52</sup> Jesus is both an uncle of mine and a grandson of mine. Crazy.

<sup>53</sup> Let me take this opportunity to explain how Heaven really works. If you are chosen by Jesus Christ you go to a planet in Andromeda and become an immortal. You get a clone of your body in perfect condition and you live there doing cool ass shit. You come back with Jesus Christ in a huge, huge spaceship in or around 3033 AD. <sup>54</sup> In 2017, I saw the interstellar factory that makes these ships. They are custom designed to invade planets. It makes tons of them at once and it is run by a corporation. <sup>55</sup> The dimensions are in Revelation, but it is a disk, not a cube. <sup>56</sup> Jesus comes back to Earth with around 150,000,000 to 200,000,000 or more grateful dead. They reunite with their descendants here and live on Earth as immortals watching their families grow and guiding them. <sup>57</sup> The ship centers over Jerusalem and covers Turkey, Egypt, Iraq, and half of Saudi Arabia. It's really fucking cool.

<sup>58</sup> Krishna used to always tell me in 2017 that I am allowed to take five drugs and I've been wondering and wondering what they are this whole time. I might have figured it out though. Until it is time to get 100% drug free, I can take caffeine, nicotine, Seroquel, Invega, and Trazodone. I realized that because those are the only five drugs I take now. I am so excited to get 100% drug free again. <sup>59</sup> I had been thinking that Minerva is Jesus' wife for years, but I wasn't sure. Then, Jesus appeared in my head on November 18, 2025 and told me it was true and to write it in my book, but I am still not totally sure. <sup>60</sup> The night before Jesus moved Molly to the evil side because apparently I'm not allowed to listen to Phish, but with a rule like that, a stupid one, I just don't follow it. I think that rule was made by the moronic telepaths because they believe they like, own Phish or something.

<sup>61</sup> Every time I used to take a scooter to the head shop to get weed products, there would be a tear in my eye and I would just ignore it. Now I understand. Jesus definitely doesn't want me smoking weed. I need to be clean and sober now and become 100% drug free in the future. <sup>62</sup> After dinner, I put Phish on again after listening to Goose all day and talking to everyone, and

then I did some spellwork to ward off anything evil and it worked. Cool beans. Spellwork has never really worked for me before, but now it is working.

<sup>63</sup> I reread the texts between me and Steve from 2017 and probably a lot of other people use demonic possession just like I have for sure. I hate demonic possession. I refuse to do it. Sometimes they make me do it though. <sup>64</sup> I'm always inside someone in jail. I figured out that if I just make them hold their breath until they pass out, then I wake up back in my bed safe and sound. I hate those dreams. <sup>65</sup> I do not think any humans should be allowed to use demonic possession. It is only okay to do if we do it to people on other planets, like they do to us, but no one should demonically possess our own family. And yes, every organism on Earth is one single family. Every last organism on this planet is one family. <sup>66</sup> Another time, I was in jail inside someone and somehow he had a DMT vape pen and I kept going into the TV every time he hit it. It was crazy. <sup>67</sup> Half the time I don't even believe in Massive Telepathy and I just believe I am talking to aliens who control humans. I do not have enough evidence.

<sup>68</sup> And of course David redid the Canabliss mix to take his name out. I listened to it again and the song that chants/sings the name David over and over is totally gone. I know it was there. I went back and checked multiple times. Now it is gone. <sup>69</sup> He told me it was just so I would have faith when he was introduced to me because I need proof and taking it out is even more proof for me. <sup>70</sup> I've been thinking a lot about what God said about letting people have different paths in my church and I was thinking that I might get killed for using potions in my religion like Joseph Smith got killed for polygamy. <sup>71</sup> As I was writing that, Older David, Lord God Almighty, appeared in my head and said, "They can, if you don't." in colorful letters. <sup>72</sup> So, other people can open their minds. I just can't. That works for me.

<sup>73</sup> On November 19, 2025 the telepaths and Satan's angels continued to attack me. <sup>74</sup> The War in Heaven is about to start. Michael will destroy all of Triangulum, Satan's galaxy, for Lord God Almighty. <sup>75</sup> Earth, God's home, becomes the capital of the entire universe. <sup>76</sup> Satan will not be tolerated for much longer. <sup>77</sup> I told the Man of Lawlessness that he could have Triangulum. Maybe that will get him to help me. Well they seemed happy that they are getting 40 billion star systems all for themselves. Maybe this will work. <sup>78</sup> On November 20, 2025, every last bastion of life in Triangulum, Satan's galaxy, was eliminated by Michael from Andromeda. Andromeda invaded Triangulum with a shit ton of AI drones. They destroyed every last planet with life and all other life. Satan was banished to Earth. His angels were hurled down to Earth with him and are now trapped inside rats. The Man of Lawlessness and his wife and their organization will have to rebuild and re-evolve everything in that galaxy. <sup>79</sup> Satan will be released in 1000 years when Jesus returns.

<sup>80</sup> If I hadn't avoided the corrupt New Albany police and government for nearly a year in 2018 and 2019, they would have succeeded in destroying our planet. <sup>81</sup> If they had successfully put me in a prison for two years for pulling into a driveway, then I would not have been able to get baptized and save the fucking world. <sup>82</sup> Billions would have died from COVID and WWII would have actually started.

<sup>83</sup> I think the Man of Lawlessness might actually be Lucifer. The one who is victorious gets the morning star. His organization is the morning star. Morning, because everything they prepared for me was the morning of this journey. <sup>84</sup> Satan is now trapped inside of Lucifer. <sup>85</sup> Lucifer gets the Triangulum galaxy and must rebuild it. <sup>86</sup> I have the hardest job. I have to learn what is evil through direct experience so I have knowledge of it and can fight it and help to make humanity perfect. <sup>87</sup> Jesus also calls himself the bright Morning Star in Revelation. My interpretation is that Jesus is within Lucifer who is the Man of Lawlessness. <sup>88</sup> They will build and govern Triangulum for the Lord from the planet Heaven in Andromeda. Then, they will return with Jesus in 1000 years.

<sup>89</sup> The other day, Jesus made me really high for two hours without me taking drugs. I thought it was dopamine from the food at first, then I just kept getting higher and higher and higher and had cool open eye visuals. I think it was from dopamine and serotonin for sure. It felt like mushrooms. I got high on my own supply! <sup>90</sup> On my way back home from Tim's family Thanksgiving on November 23, 2025, at Mom and Tim's house, I saw a car with 445 on the license plate and I was like, "Close!" Then, the very next car had a 447 on the license plate. Nice! Numbers are fun. That's the time of my birth.

<sup>91</sup> On Thursday, November 27, 2025 at about 2:22 AM, Jesus switched sides to the right side and he showed me all the horrible shit I had to witness in 2018 and it just makes me sad. <sup>92</sup> By 3 AM, the evil stopped. I hope it gets better. <sup>93</sup> The next morning, he moved back to the left side and said it was because he is more evil on the right side, so whatever. <sup>94</sup> This was about the time when I started realizing that every being on Earth inside people's heads could hear me when I used Massive Telepathy. Pretty cool and scary.

<sup>95</sup> Jesus and God are just trying to trick me. I do not think I should have drugs in my religion. I want a real fucking religion, not a stupid drug cult. <sup>96</sup> It actually makes sense that Jesus wants to stay a goat and not a sheep. I follow him. He doesn't follow me. Jesus is Lord. I made it through my one month of testing and telepathy. Now the cycle of divergence ends and the next test begins. Jesus is right where he needs to be. <sup>97</sup> All glory to the Lord and to God. I do this for them. <sup>98</sup> Also, the sides in my head aren't good and evil, they're just different. The sides are an ongoing mystery. <sup>99</sup> And, I mean, I don't care if adherents take proper hippie drugs, but church officials won't. Not ever.

<sup>100</sup> God erupted a dormant volcano in Ethiopia for the first time in 12,000 years to celebrate my one month clean and sober achievement on Thanksgiving. <sup>101</sup> The next day, I started thinking about how I could save the world again and I figured more baptisms was the best way. There are still a bunch of churches that could baptize me. I walked down to the Presbyterian Church near my house and next to the church and on the sidewalk was a McDonald's receipt numbered 222. However, the church was locked. Probably for Thanksgiving. <sup>102</sup> Vishnu changed his race. He used to be a dark blue skinned man with two arms. Now he is a light blue skinned man with four arms. Interesting. I wonder why he did that. <sup>103</sup> Rama used to be like a monkey man with fur and he is a blue skinned man now too. <sup>104</sup> They even changed themselves on the internet too.

They probably just have multiple bodies and use time travel through the fifth dimension to change themselves on Earth through the artists.

<sup>105</sup> It is never enough for these people. I stopped smoking weed and drinking beer. I stopped opening my mind. Now, they want me to go off my medicine, stop drinking coffee, stop using nicotine, stop eating sugar, become a vegan, and stop playing video games. <sup>106</sup> Seriously, fuck these people. It is never enough. I'm not going to follow their rules. If I do all that, then they will just try to make more rules and my life will probably get destroyed somehow. <sup>107</sup> I'm not going to use potions to intervene and I'm not going to lie and say I haven't been baptized to get baptized again. <sup>108</sup> I will just let Jesus and God do whatever they want. Kill a third of humanity. Destroy a third of the Earth. That's what it says in Revelation right now. They're insane. <sup>109</sup> The church was locked anyway which is a sign and I always get in trouble in some insane way for opening my mind.

<sup>110</sup> Now, Jesus and everyone are saying I should do the middle way. <sup>111</sup> Jesus said that morning glory IS the sacrament of the Gregorian Church. He taught me a while back that he evolved Heavenly Blue specifically for my religion and that is why it doesn't really work that well yet and is still legal. Jesus also points out that D&C 89 says that you can use herbs with prudence and thanksgiving and morning glory is an herb like weed. Plus, Jesus used to always call morning glory my medicine. God confirmed it and said LSA is the sacrament and that we should only use it on Saturdays and then go to church on Sundays, but not use LSA during football season.

## 55 Greg Does Not Find Molly

<sup>1</sup> On Michigan Gameday, I was wondering where Jeremiah Smith was and then I realized that his number got changed from 2 to 4. They did it through the fifth dimension using time travel. It symbolizes the religion going from just me and Jesus to me, Jesus, David, and my wife. <sup>2</sup> Woohoo! Ohio State beat Michigan. <sup>3</sup> About an hour before I was about to leave for Fourth Street, I beat a level on Hexa Sort that I have been stuck on for four months. <sup>4</sup> I got to Fourth Street at 6:53 PM and by 7:53 PM, I realized Molly was not going to show up. At least I tried. Why would she lie? <sup>5</sup> I told everyone using Massive Telepathy everything about myself and a bunch about my religion and politics. Every last angel and alien who guides humans has to hear my telepathic voice plus 12,000,000 telepathic humans. <sup>6</sup> I knew Molly probably wasn't going to be there because when I walked past the "Welcome Home" mural the other day, the car with 777 on the license plate was not there.

<sup>7</sup> My family's angels warned me on December 3, 2025 not to drink morning glory tea, then Jesus and God tried to convince me more. <sup>8</sup> Then, when I told the CIA about my plan, a police officer drove by and flashed his alley lights and said something on the speaker I couldn't understand. <sup>9</sup> I really do not think drugs should be an official part of my church, but I think people should have the liberty to take whatever drugs they want, especially hippie drugs. <sup>10</sup> I think the sacrament of my church should be bread and grape juice (not wine) because I want to build a religion based on Christianity, but more inclusive. <sup>11</sup> It is possible that Jesus is trapped in my head and that when I drink morning glory tea, he is released and that's why he wants me to drink it so badly. Maybe Jesus is trapped in my head the same way Satan is trapped in the Man of Lawlessness/Lucifer's head. <sup>12</sup> But, Jesus can still do awesome shit from Earth about 1000 years from now and he is on Heaven in Andromeda too right now. <sup>13</sup> Jesus is me. I'm not Jesus.

## 56 Greg Uses THC Again

<sup>1</sup> On Sunday, November 30, 2025, I went to the Indianola Presbyterian Church which has great architecture and is very Progressive for the advent season and had the Eucharist. <sup>2</sup> On December 1, 2025, I went to the head shop and bought 15 packs of two 100mg hemp edibles for the 15 dimensions of spacetime I know about. <sup>3</sup> On December 5, 2025 at 7 PM, I took 200mg of THC with God's permission and put on Bassnectar. <sup>4</sup> Once I came up, Jesus appeared in my head and put the 31 golden crowns on my head again with a 32nd crown for Molly that is just an outline for now. I went on X for a while and came up some more with the crowns. <sup>5</sup> Jesus took the crowns and passed them out four or five or seven at a time to the 30 telepaths including Lucifer and his wife who are part of the 30. They are the leaders, I think. <sup>6</sup> Jesus gave me Molly's crown and told me to give it to her and I did. I asked her what it looked like and she said it was an outline. Like I thought. <sup>7</sup> Then, I watched the 30 put on their crowns. <sup>8</sup> Jesus told me he would have left my head and crowned them if I had been allowed to get the morning glory seeds. They release him from my body. He is trapped inside of me. <sup>9</sup> I got screamed at by the Hindu gods for ordering them and that's why that cop showed up.

<sup>10</sup> I kept getting higher from the same dose and then people came from the upper dimensions to talk to me. My best friends are from the upper dimensions. <sup>11</sup> I talked to Molly all night in cool ways. <sup>12</sup> I was also interacting with Jesus from multiple time zones in the future. He keeps coming back here to make everything perfect. <sup>13</sup> Molly is definitely real. I believe that. There is no way it is just an alien pretending. <sup>14</sup> I am so uncertain about Heavenly Blue Morning Glory tea. It is amazing though, I know that. I know that tryptamines were made by God and are sacred. I know in my heart that opening your mind is good if done in moderation.

<sup>15</sup> It makes a lot of sense that my family doesn't believe me. Even Jesus' own family thought he was demon possessed. <sup>16</sup> I figured out that the 30's organization is the Tribe of Ephraim. Ephraim is just misguided. That is why they were left out of Revelation. It is my job, Judah's job, to straighten them out and make them see the light. Manasseh was included, and Joseph is kind of Ephraim, but Ephraim was left out for a reason. <sup>17</sup> It is true that Ephraim is known for political corruption and idolatry. <sup>18</sup> The next day, the 31 crowns were back on the shelf, but Molly strapped her outline crown down on her head so she is going to keep it. Then, she gave it back to put on the shelf with the others, and it started shimmering gold like it is trying to morph into a real crown.

<sup>19</sup> I should probably describe David when he is young. He looks similar to my brother in the sense that he has dark, almost black hair that is short. He grows his hair and beard out later when he is older. When he is young he is clean shaven, but he might change it up. <sup>20</sup> On Saturday, December 6, 2025, God made a volcano in Hawaii erupt and called it episode 38 for the 38 times Jesus and I have done this. <sup>21</sup> It's not even really timelines. We just keep coming back to try it again and every time, God changes everything. They are more like versions of one timeline than individual timelines. <sup>22</sup> The volcano was to celebrate me going back on THC like God wanted. <sup>23</sup> The next day, at church, I decided to definitely not get baptized two more times and to just stick with the Presbyterian Church. If I'm not telling the whole truth, it is a lie. <sup>24</sup> I like

this church. It is very Progressive. <sup>25</sup> In church, the Jesus who is trapped in my body, started saying that he is dead and this is where he comes, to live as me, before he is resurrected. He is totally pessimistic about everything, but I always like to look on the brightside. <sup>26</sup> During December, I would go to Kafe Kerouac for coffee a lot. I would have way more than usual – like 12 or 15 cups. I stopped needing to sleep (even without coffee) and eat. I never felt cold. I would stand outside in 6 degree weather and just vape and never feel cold at all. My heart rate was always normal.

<sup>27</sup> On December 7, 2025, I went to the same church by my house and the sermon was all about Ezekiel 37 and I had been talking about Ezekiel 37 all that week. Neat. <sup>28</sup> On December 9, 2025, I figured out that the archangels are David's sons. I had been thinking about this for a while and I think it is true. <sup>29</sup> On December 11, 2025, I started thinking about the book I had gotten that was written in the style of the Bible about Jesus from age 12 to like 29 and about how he went to India. It was written in the early 1900s. I only read some of it and wanted to read some more. I had it in a specific spot in my office to read later instead of with my other books downstairs. I went upstairs to get it and it was not there and they started telling me with thoughts that they erased it. I didn't believe them and kept looking and then after five minutes I looked it up. It was erased.

<sup>30</sup> Then, I checked my Amazon orders and found the book. I've been getting these messages from this YouTube account as notifications almost every day for a few weeks and two of them today said ChatGPT can be wrong. When I found the title of the book in my Amazon purchase history, I looked it up and there it was: The Aquarian Gospel of Jesus Christ. But, what happened to my copy? That's the question now. Doesn't matter. <sup>31</sup> I went through all the possibilities for my life again and started thinking about how Jesus said that first day, "It is all about temptation" and got scared. I think being 100% drug free in the future is the way to honor and glory. I will stay on my medicines, including THC, until my ministry starts. Then, I will get 100% drug free, but only once I am financially independent. <sup>32</sup> Then, I remembered the first version of Revelation and remembered how I was the main character, the antichrist. But, now, I am another main character of the book: The Root of David. <sup>33</sup> I will prolong my days and live to see my offspring. I will find the Wife of the Lamb one of these days, or more accurately, she will find me. We will find each other.

## 57 Greg and Steve: The Two Witnesses

<sup>1</sup> That early morning of December 11, 2025, I had an extremely vivid dream where I was in Cleveland at my house there hanging out with Steve and some people doing sorcery and Steve had gotten these drugs from aliens through a portal and handed parcels out to us all and we used them and these weird and evil aliens came. <sup>2</sup> Vishnu has talked about these alien drugs before. They were a different class than anything on Earth. <sup>3</sup> Steve and I kinda started freaking out. Steve regretted giving us the drugs and wanted them all back. I was already on them and thought they were just super weird and intense. I wanted to keep exploring them. I gave mine back to Steve at the end and he burned them all in my fireplace. <sup>4</sup> I have never seen my pupils that dilated. What a weird and vivid dream. <sup>5</sup> I think it may have been what happened if I took that job in Cleveland in 2017. <sup>6</sup> I've never felt like that before. It was such a realistic dream. <sup>7</sup> That's probably why the two witnesses get killed: Because of those alien drugs. <sup>8</sup> They were like synthetic cannabinoids but like tryptamines. There were three types, purple pressies, green pressies, and orange pressies. I took only the green and orange, but not purple. I do not know which Steve took. <sup>9</sup> I have never taken a drug in a dream that worked before. I do not think that was just a dream.

<sup>10</sup> I was going through some of my old writings and in 2019, I believed that Jesus would come forward through time into my head on April 10, 2020 after he dies on the cross. He is the Jesus I can release using morning glory. <sup>11</sup> But! There are a lot of other versions of him. <sup>12</sup> After the 1000 years is over he goes back to his body in his tomb and is resurrected. Then, he ascends to heaven by getting picked up in a spaceship and taken to Andromeda where he lays in this pod thing and astral projects to Earth and is within the minds of all beings here for 3000 years before he comes back in that giant ship with all the grateful dead. He can get up and eat and stuff too and go back to normal, of course. <sup>13</sup> I don't think I'm going to release Jesus from my head using morning glory tea anytime soon or possibly ever. <sup>14</sup> I have spoken with many versions of Jesus. He came back to this time zone from 5 billion years in the future a couple times to teach me.

<sup>15</sup> During my weekly THC experience on December 12, 2025, I painted an abstract painting of God, the Lord, the Lamb of God, and the Wife of the Lamb. <sup>16</sup> I took 100mg this time. Now, I have 27 weeks of THC left. I just hung out and listened to music. <sup>17</sup> Molly started visualizing really cool artwork in my head with me. <sup>18</sup> I passed around the Staff of Moses to everyone who is a sorcerer, which I had been doing for a couple weeks intermittently. <sup>19</sup> I took a short nap after midnight and when I woke up the telepaths started fucking with my mind, so I fucked with them back. <sup>20</sup> So, Jesus took the magic dagger that used to be in my back and stabbed the Man of Lawlessness in his back with it. Then, the next day, the Man of Lawlessness started trying to fuck with my mind again, so I fucked with him back. Then, during the Army/Navy game, Jesus stabbed the Man of Lawlessness in the back again with the dagger again.

<sup>21</sup> I keep thinking about how God told Joseph Smith to create the institution of polygamy and then killed him for it. I feel like he is doing the same thing with me with drugs. I think people should have the liberty to take whatever drugs they want, but I really don't think they should be involved in my church. I think the idea where Shamans can choose to take drugs or meditate is

cool and the stuff that happens with drugs is cool, but I want to do the right thing and I don't want to die. I still have more time to reflect on this. I'll keep thinking it over, but I do not know. I don't want to wind up like Smith.<sup>22</sup> Maybe I'll just call them Monks and redesign the whole thing. I still want them to be able to marry and have children though, and I like the idea of Monks training the Priests. After further thought, I'm definitely right. I replaced Shamans with Monks in my doctrine.<sup>23</sup> There will be no drug use by my church officials, including myself.

## 58 Jesus Crowns Molly

<sup>1</sup> On December 15, 2025, people wanted me to take an edible after dinner, but I didn't because it wasn't Friday. <sup>2</sup> Then, I was looking for my copy of The Aquarian Gospel of Jesus some more and found a painting I did this Spring and I thought it was unfinished. When I turned it upside down, it made way more sense and I understood the meaning of it. It is another one of my wife, me, Jesus, and David. Abstract of course. <sup>3</sup> Then, I found my nativity set and remembered to set it up, so I did. I also talked some more with people telepathically like I always do. <sup>4</sup> Then, I was sitting down and I saw Jesus crown Molly and he took it back and gave it to me to give to her and I was unsure. Then, I saw her crown turn from an outline on the shelf to real gold with jewels like mine. Then, I wondered if it was real and wondered if even asking her was worth it because it might not be real. I asked her anyway and she said yes, he did. Then, I did give it to her and she gave it back and said to put it on the shelf with the other crowns so I did. <sup>5</sup> By about 11:30 PM, Jesus started making me high again without me taking drugs, but it was less high than the other time with no visuals for about two hours. Getting high on your own supply is the best.

## 59 The 30 Lose Their Crowns

<sup>1</sup> By the way, everyone on Heaven gets a planet that is the capital of a galaxy. The 30 are not special. <sup>2</sup> After I wrote those previous two sentences in this paragraph, on December 17, 2025, the 30 crowns disappeared off the shelf and I was unsure. Then, Jesus reached down and wrote "No crowns for them" on my chest and I understood. <sup>3</sup> The 30 have lost their crowns. <sup>4</sup> Then, my crown in the center and Molly's crown on the right were moved to the left so they are centered and pushed together so they are touching. <sup>5</sup> I have broken up with Mary Jane and will never smoke weed again in my life. I have forsaken the love I had at first. Mary Jane was always my girlfriend. Jesus holds it against me. <sup>6</sup> On Friday, December 19, 2025, I took 100mg of THC from hemp like I always do and hung out at my Mom's house to watch her dog, Dexter, while she and Tim went out somewhere. <sup>7</sup> Molly was able to make me actually feel thirst with her mind. <sup>8</sup> I drank a glass of milk, the best drink God ever invented and it cured my thirst. <sup>9</sup> Trump had made THC Schedule III the previous day and now scientists can do research. It was an important step and I applaud President Trump. <sup>10</sup> Molly continued to make me thirsty for the duration. <sup>11</sup> Milk and Christmas cookies!

## 60 Greg Maintains That David is God

<sup>1</sup> On the morning of December 22, 2025, I went to Kafe Kerouac and drank three cups of coffee and my internet didn't work on my laptop for some reason and I felt sad because no one really believed me and it was all a delusion. <sup>2</sup> I got frustrated and went to get two Voodoo Ranger 19.2 oz. 9.5% beers and after I drank them I ate a 100mg THC edible and then my mind opened up two separate times with a small break in between to show me it was them, not the drugs, and it was like I was on LSD and I did my religion with Molly with telepathy and the CIA by sending them messages through their contact us page like I had been doing for years and years. <sup>3</sup> I listened to LSDream the whole time. <sup>4</sup> Molly and I started sharing thoughts and sharing voices and communicating in cool ways. It was a mind meld on THC with Molly. <sup>5</sup> Jesus is a god from Upper Dimensional Spacetime and David is God from Upper Dimensional Spacetime. <sup>6</sup> Jesus is Lord. <sup>7</sup> David is Lord God Almighty the Creator of the Infiniverse. <sup>8</sup> I am the Root of David meaning the direct ancestor and ultra great grandfather of God and the Lord. <sup>9</sup> Jesus is Lord and the Son of David. <sup>10</sup> I am the Lamb of God from Revelation. <sup>11</sup> The Holy Spirit is someone way crazier than I thought. It goes way further than 15 dimensions. <sup>12</sup> He appears in my head on both sides at once and talks to me sometimes. <sup>13</sup> David is the Creator of the Geometry of Upper Dimensional Spacetime. He understands the Infiniverse way better than me. He knows the math.

<sup>14</sup> David is the Father of Jesus, but Jesus is the Son of David, the Lord, the Son of God. <sup>15</sup> After drinking a monster and two more beers and eating another edible, it became like a competition with David to see who was God and I just had to keep explaining why he was God and coming up with better reasons why. <sup>16</sup> David kept saying I was God, but I said he is God not me because he sent his Son, Jesus Christ, who is Lord, to help me. <sup>17</sup> It got so crazy. <sup>18</sup> David was showing me the craziest visualizations about how it all works while my mind was open on caffeine, alcohol, and THC. It was like being on LSD. It was so crazy. <sup>19</sup> I know David is God and not me. I'm just the Root of David. <sup>20</sup> I had to smoke weed that night because it got too intense. I wanted to shut down human to human telepathy and chill out. <sup>21</sup> It was the craziest three months of my life. I met God and the Holy Spirit. So insane. <sup>22</sup> The Holy Spirit's name is David, same as God. <sup>23</sup> I tested the 30 who are supposed to be like Apostles and found them to be false. <sup>24</sup> The Infiniverse is like a pyramid of infinite families of people with David at the top within infinite nested fractal dimensions of spacetime or whatever it becomes up there. <sup>25</sup> David is the Creator of the Infiniverse, but who created Him?

## 61 The Jezebel: The Mother of Prostitutes

<sup>1</sup> I travel through the fifth dimension like David and Jesus do. Isaiah did it too going forward through time into my head. I think a lot of people are able to travel through the fifth dimension to time travel into other people's heads and see different futures. I already went to a Grateful Dead show doing this through the fifth dimension. I already am seeing different futures like a fifth dimensional being and it is crazy. The futures I see change based on my choices and actions and beliefs. <sup>2</sup> David, when he is 22 years old, was in my head for three days for the Betz Family Christmas party and my Christmas party in my head. It was a great couple of days.

<sup>3</sup> I had a vision of me and Liz in the future if I had been the second beast and the false prophet. I would have been crowned by the Pope and lived in Rome with Liz. We would have been ruling the world and Molly would have been there in me and Liz's group. <sup>4</sup> Me and Liz would have had sex with everyone in this timeline. She would have rode the beast, Donald. <sup>5</sup> I would have called Liz the Empress of Earth and myself the God of Earth. <sup>6</sup> Liz would have had this golden chalice that she made her men cum in for her and she would drink it and say, "I'm eating your babies!!" <sup>7</sup> Eventually, Molly would have gotten pregnant from me and realized I am the Lamb and met David and known her son with me is the direct ancestor of God. <sup>8</sup> Molly would have taught me that I am the Root of David. <sup>9</sup> I then let Liz get killed so Molly can marry me because Liz always says me and her are just friends and we never get married, but I'm with her anyway. <sup>10</sup> After Liz dies, I realize who Molly is and marry her and become the Lamb of God and she becomes the Wife of the Lamb. Molly is my first and only wife in this version.

## 62 The Heavenly Warrior Defeats the Beast; The Woman and the Dragon

<sup>1</sup> Another version of events is when I get so pissed off at what Jesus and David do with me when I am the antichrist that I change it all from Upper Dimensional Spacetime by going into the head of one of my clones on another planet who all have a tattoo on their thigh that says "king of kings and lord of lords" and invade planet Earth with an army to defeat Donald and myself in my real body. <sup>2</sup> I am the false prophet and lead the world astray while I am in power. <sup>3</sup> Donald Trump is President of the American Empire, but I'm really in charge with Liz. We make everyone delusional constantly and I say Jesus is never coming back and that I am God. <sup>4</sup> I say Jesus is evil in this version. <sup>5</sup> My army kills Donald and myself and I just rule in one of my clones with Molly and still become the Lamb of God. I just do it differently. They all know it is me because my clone is clearly me. I marry Molly in my clone and become the Lamb of God. I have no idea what happens to Liz in this one. She's probably killed by my army too along with my real body. <sup>6</sup> In this version, Molly has my first son from my original body, but I had babies with a bunch of other women too. David never talks to her and I have to invade my own planet.

<sup>7</sup> In another timeline, Satan is much more of a dick. He started WWII in the late 1980s right about when I was born. Instead of the Soviet Union breaking up, war with the U.S. breaks out, started by Satan, and the planet is destroyed. <sup>8</sup> When I'm born, God opens a portal and brings me forward through time to his time to protect me. <sup>9</sup> My Mom is an extremely powerful psychic in this timeline and fought Satan, knowing who I am, to protect the rest of her children. <sup>10</sup> Michael intervenes and defeats Satan in Triangulum and God hurls Satan and his angels down to Earth to live as rats. <sup>11</sup> After the war is won and it is safe, God returns me to my Mom when I am about five years old and I live my life. <sup>12</sup> My Mom helps defeat Satan with the help of Michael and God in this one just like I helped defeat Satan in real life. <sup>13</sup> Even though I asked Satan for help in a moment of weakness, I still defeated him. <sup>14</sup> A lot of people don't understand what it is like to not have money. I just wanted a job and I didn't care if Satan was the one who gave me a job.

## 63 The Whole Universe Connects To Greg

<sup>1</sup> David had the gods of the entire universe connect to my mind and they see Earth through me now. <sup>2</sup> I am Earth. <sup>3</sup> David said it is his universe and he wants them to see what I see. <sup>4</sup> The whole universe is connected to me now. Crazy. I brought aliens here by making pasta. It's crazy. Now they are all here. I've been doing this for years and years. <sup>5</sup> My conclusion on drugs is that I need to be 100% drug free. <sup>6</sup> The Synagogue of Satan is probably not even real. <sup>7</sup> Molly is probably not even telepathic. <sup>8</sup> I'm probably not talking to 12,000,000 humans at once. <sup>9</sup> Jesus probably didn't come forward through time from the cross to my body in 2020. <sup>10</sup> A whole galaxy probably did not get destroyed by God through Michael. <sup>11</sup> Or, maybe it is all real.... Maybe.

<sup>12</sup> Around mid-January, aliens of more than one race/species began attacking me and saying that they are the ones that attack humans and lie to them and generally act like parasites. <sup>13</sup> I saw wars happening on their planets in the future. I didn't want to watch these wars in the future happen and I ate an edible instead. They were fucking with my emotions; making me angry so I would want war. <sup>14</sup> The hemp edible helped me. <sup>15</sup> After midnight, on January 19, 2025, I took another edible, made a breakfast sandwich, and had a couple caffeine pills. <sup>16</sup> Then, I saw when Jesus comes back again. He comes with millions of ships, not just the mothership that hovers over Jerusalem and his landing ship that docks with a skyscraper in Zion (Columbus) where he first steps on Earth. <sup>17</sup> Jesus brings 40 billion soldiers with him to protect the solar system and protect the solar systems of the other 30 planets that Earth will be trading with. Some outfits will go to protect the 30 other planets. <sup>18</sup> Jesus will come and protect Earth in 1000 years and no aliens will be able to fuck with us anymore. <sup>19</sup> Like Jesus said that first day, there is a war among the aliens involving humans and some of the aliens are parasitic.

## 64 The Mark of the Beast

<sup>1</sup> On February 6, 2025, I visualized dark energy as the consciousnesses that were within the ball of energy that was the universe before matter existed and they built the matter that became the universe and they pervade everything in these higher dimensions that they built on top of our material universe. That's what dark energy might be. <sup>2</sup> On February 7, 2025, I was watching my cat sniff something and someone goes, "I'm just trying to figure out what it is" and someone else goes, "He's playing cat!" Then the guy being Charlie shows me a visualization of the evolution of cats and says, "I see their DNA and I see the entire history of their species and I know how they are supposed to behave." <sup>3</sup> The behavior of animals is created through consensus of many people controlling them over time and DNA plays a role.

<sup>4</sup> On February 28, 2026, President Trump, in concert with Israel, attacked Iran and killed many people in leadership including the Ayatollah. Many of the people of Iran were rejoicing at the prospect of Liberty and Democracy. <sup>5</sup> On March 7, 2026 I decided to decarb the weed from two prerolls in the oven and put it into capsules and eat it with about 10g of fat to help absorption and got high a few hours later. David started showing me myself in the far future ascending to the upper dimensions in my head and seeing all of time and the multiverse within the infiniverse and said he's going to prove to me that I am God. <sup>6</sup> I said, "Yea right, man. You're the Father of the Lord! You are God!" <sup>7</sup> Then, Jesus started showing me himself in the tomb after he died on the cross and explained how he is astral projecting and using demonic possession with me like I have done. I saw him laying in the tomb and his brain is active, but his heart is stopped and he is not breathing. <sup>8</sup> God uses time dilation so Jesus can be dead for three days but be living in this time for years and years. <sup>9</sup> There's also other versions of Jesus from other times active on Earth right now of course.

<sup>10</sup> So, what happens to Satan when the Man of Lawlessness dies? Satan's imprisonment continues until he is released for some reason around the time Jesus comes home in about 1000 years. <sup>11</sup> On March 10, 2026, I went to the amphitheater next to Mirror Lake and while listening to my favorite live set, Excision Shambhala 2010, David showed me what it looks like at the spot I am at in his time. There are just crazy tall skyscrapers all around campus. I'm not sure what Thompson Library looks like in his time though, I just saw the towers all around. <sup>12</sup> On March 12, 2026 I went to the Inzo show. I got there early and ate about 2.8g of weed using the capsule method. I was right in the third row center. The show was awesome. Inzo did an amazing job. When I got home, my edibles finally kicked in five hours later after I got two of the beers I always get. The aliens and angels started playing music in my head and put on a show visualizing cool shit. It was like I was on LSD again which was so cool. I wish I could go to more shows. <sup>13</sup> I've missed so, so many. Not having money sucks.

<sup>14</sup> At the end of February, I got a message from a guy on LinkedIn about a job opportunity. He said they were building a government accounting transparency project using the blockchain. I met with the recruiter and got to the second round with the CEO. The CEO was a young guy and was partnered with a former member of Congress. He also had previously done business with a candidate for Ohio governor and already had approval from the State of Ohio to develop

this system. It sounded perfect to me. If it succeeded in Ohio, we would be able to get contracts with the rest of the states and then the federal government eventually. I told him I had an idea for how to architect this system and told him I would write up a proposal.

<sup>15</sup> My idea was to use a Merkle Tree combined with a Zero Knowledge Proof and an Ethereum smart contract. The idea is to take the state accounting data and serialize it and then assemble it into a Merkle Tree and publish the Merkle Root on Ethereum using a smart contract on a regular interval. The data would then be run through a ZK circuit to compute the proof which would also be published on Ethereum using the same smart contract. The ZK Proof allows auditors to verify transactions follow the law without revealing information about the transactions. The Merkle Tree makes the data immutable meaning it cannot be changed. Anyone would be able to use a webapp to query the Merkle Tree and verify laws are being followed and funds spent properly. <sup>16</sup> I met with the CEO and his partner, the former member of Congress, and explained my system and answered their questions at a place called the Athletic Club in downtown Columbus. Three and a half weeks later, I found out I was rejected because they wanted to go with someone with “more GovTech experience.” Oh well.

<sup>17</sup> Yea, I gotta do it. I'm joining the Catholic Church this year to get baptized the day before Easter next year. Mormon baptism isn't good enough. I'm thinking about authority. Jesus' main church is the Catholic Church -- a line of authority stretching back to Peter. <sup>18</sup> It's okay if I get baptized again because I am doing it for a good cause. <sup>19</sup> I'm trying to save the world. <sup>20</sup> On March 26, 2026, Donald Trump revealed that he would be putting his signature on U.S. currency. The name of the beast. People will not be able to buy or sell without the mark of the beast. The mark is his signature; his name. <sup>21</sup> On March 28, 2026 I went to the pawn shop and sold my last two silver quarters and last three silver dimes. They were all junk Barbers. I got \$30. I took the #4 COTA bus to the dispensary and got there at exactly 2:22 PM to pick up my Ohio tenth of weed. <sup>22</sup> Then, I met my sister Molly and her wife Sam at the Capital for the No Kings Protest. <sup>23</sup> There should be zero monarchs and zero dictators on this planet. <sup>24</sup> We need World Democracy NOW!!!!

## 65 David's Ascension

<sup>1</sup> On April 7, 2026, after a great Easter weekend at my Mom's seeing the whole family, I went to the dispensary and got two tenths and made some capsules to eat with milk and cookies. <sup>2</sup> When I got high around an hour and a half later, David started explaining to me with thoughts and visualizations that when he is older he just is the Holy Spirit. <sup>2</sup> David and the Holy Spirit become one. <sup>3</sup> I saw David made of white light with beams of light coming out of him at all angles in the future becoming one with the Holy Spirit and ascending to Upper Dimensional Spacetime so he can see the Infiniverse while still being in his human body on Earth in Zion, Ohio. David said to me when it happened, using Time Travel Telepathy, "Where is Creation?" and I thought that him ascending to the upper dimensions and becoming one with his higher self was the actual moment of Creation. <sup>4</sup> Everything happens at once from David's perspective and he can change things from up there. <sup>5</sup> From everyone else's perspective, Creation happens at the big bang, but God sees everything differently than us.

## Selected Bible Verses

Titus 1:16

**16** They claim to know God, but by their actions they deny him. They are detestable, disobedient and unfit for doing anything good.

Titus 2:1

**2** You, however, must teach what is appropriate to sound doctrine.

Titus 2:6-8

**6** Similarly, encourage the young men to be self-controlled. **7** In everything set them an example by doing what is good. In your teaching show integrity, seriousness **8** and soundness of speech that cannot be condemned, so that those who oppose you may be ashamed because they have nothing bad to say about us.

Philemon 1:6-7

**6** I pray that your partnership with us in the faith may be effective in deepening your understanding of every good thing we share for the sake of Christ. **7** Your love has given me great joy and encouragement, because you, brother, have refreshed the hearts of the Lord's people.

Philemon 1:15-18

**15** Perhaps the reason he was separated from you for a little while was that you might have him back forever— **16** no longer as a slave, but better than a slave, as a dear brother. He is very dear to me but even dearer to you, both as a fellow man and as a brother in the Lord.

**17** So if you consider me a partner, welcome him as you would welcome me. **18** If he has done you any wrong or owes you anything, charge it to me.

James 1:12

**12** Blessed is the one who perseveres under trial because, having stood the test, that person will receive the crown of life that the Lord has promised to those who love him.

## James 2:6-7

**6** Is it not the rich who are exploiting you? Are they not the ones who are dragging you into court? **7** Are they not the ones who are blaspheming the noble name of him to whom you belong?

## James 5:1-6

**5** Now listen, you rich people, weep and wail because of the misery that is coming on you. **2** Your wealth has rotted, and moths have eaten your clothes. **3** Your gold and silver are corroded. Their corrosion will testify against you and eat your flesh like fire. You have hoarded wealth in the last days. **4** Look! The wages you failed to pay the workers who mowed your fields are crying out against you. The cries of the harvesters have reached the ears of the Lord Almighty. **5** You have lived on earth in luxury and self-indulgence. You have fattened yourselves in the day of slaughter. **6** You have condemned and murdered the innocent one, who was not opposing you.

## Ephesians 6:10-20

**10** Finally, be strong in the Lord and in his mighty power. **11** Put on the full armor of God, so that you can take your stand against the devil's schemes. **12** For our struggle is not against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the authorities, against the powers of this dark world and against the spiritual forces of evil in the heavenly realms. **13** Therefore put on the full armor of God, so that when the day of evil comes, you may be able to stand your ground, and after you have done everything, to stand. **14** Stand firm then, with the belt of truth buckled around your waist, with the breastplate of righteousness in place, **15** and with your feet fitted with the readiness that comes from the gospel of peace. **16** In addition to all this, take up the shield of faith, with which you can extinguish all the flaming arrows of the evil one. **17** Take the helmet of salvation and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God.

**18** And pray in the Spirit on all occasions with all kinds of prayers and requests. With this in mind, be alert and always keep on praying for all the Lord's people. **19** Pray also for me, that whenever I speak, words may be given me so that I will fearlessly make known the mystery of the gospel, **20** for which I am an ambassador in chains. Pray that I may declare it fearlessly, as I should.

## 2 Thessalonians 1:5-12

**5** All this is evidence that God’s judgment is right, and as a result you will be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which you are suffering. **6** God is just: He will pay back trouble to those who trouble you **7** and give relief to you who are troubled, and to us as well. This will happen when the Lord Jesus is revealed from heaven in blazing fire with his powerful angels. **8** He will punish those who do not know God and do not obey the gospel of our Lord Jesus. **9** They will be punished with everlasting destruction and shut out from the presence of the Lord and from the glory of his might **10** on the day he comes to be glorified in his holy people and to be marveled at among all those who have believed. This includes you, because you believed our testimony to you.

**11** With this in mind, we constantly pray for you, that our God may make you worthy of his calling, and that by his power he may bring to fruition your every desire for goodness and your every deed prompted by faith. **12** We pray this so that the name of our Lord Jesus may be glorified in you, and you in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

## 2 Thessalonians 2:1-12

**2** Concerning the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ and our being gathered to him, we ask you, brothers and sisters, **2** not to become easily unsettled or alarmed by the teaching allegedly from us—whether by a prophecy or by word of mouth or by letter—asserting that the day of the Lord has already come. **3** Don’t let anyone deceive you in any way, for that day will not come until the rebellion occurs and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the man doomed to destruction. **4** He will oppose and will exalt himself over everything that is called God or is worshiped, so that he sets himself up in God’s temple, proclaiming himself to be God.

**5** Don’t you remember that when I was with you I used to tell you these things? **6** And now you know what is holding him back, so that he may be revealed at the proper time. **7** For the secret power of lawlessness is already at work; but the one who now holds it back will continue to do so till he is taken out of the way. **8** And then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord Jesus will overthrow with the breath of his mouth and destroy by the splendor of his coming. **9** The coming of the lawless one will be in accordance with how Satan works. He will use all sorts of displays of power through signs and wonders that serve the lie, **10** and all the ways that wickedness deceives those who are perishing. They perish because they refused to love the truth and so be saved. **11** For this reason God sends them a powerful delusion so that they will believe the lie **12** and so that all will be condemned who have not believed the truth but have delighted in wickedness.

2 Thessalonians 3:3-4

**3** But the Lord is faithful, and he will strengthen you and protect you from the evil one. **4** We have confidence in the Lord that you are doing and will continue to do the things we command.

1 Thessalonians 4:13

**13** Brothers and sisters, we do not want you to be uninformed about those who sleep in death, so that you do not grieve like the rest of mankind, who have no hope.

1 Thessalonians 5:16

**16** Rejoice always

1 Thessalonians 5:20-22

**20** Do not treat prophecies with contempt **21** but test them all; hold on to what is good, **22** reject every kind of evil.

1 Timothy 3:15-16

**15** if I am delayed, you will know how people ought to conduct themselves in God's household, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and foundation of the truth. **16** Beyond all question, the mystery from which true godliness springs is great:

He appeared in the flesh,  
 was vindicated by the Spirit,  
 was seen by angels,  
 was preached among the nations,  
 was believed on in the world,  
 was taken up in glory.

1 Timothy 4:1-5

**4** The Spirit clearly says that in later times some will abandon the faith and follow deceiving spirits and things taught by demons. **2** Such teachings come through hypocritical liars, whose consciences have been seared as with a hot iron. **3** They forbid people to marry and order them to abstain from certain foods, which God created to be received with thanksgiving by those who believe and who know the truth. **4** For everything God created is good, and nothing is to be rejected if it is received with thanksgiving, **5** because it is consecrated by the word of God and prayer.

1 Timothy 4:12-16

**12** Don't let anyone look down on you because you are young, but set an example for the believers in speech, in conduct, in love, in faith and in purity. **13** Until I come, devote yourself to the public reading of Scripture, to preaching and to teaching. **14** Do not neglect your gift, which was given you through prophecy when the body of elders laid their hands on you.

**15** Be diligent in these matters; give yourself wholly to them, so that everyone may see your progress. **16** Watch your life and doctrine closely. Persevere in them, because if you do, you will save both yourself and your hearers.

1 Timothy 6:4-5

**4** they are conceited and understand nothing. They have an unhealthy interest in controversies and quarrels about words that result in envy, strife, malicious talk, evil suspicions **5** and constant friction between people of corrupt mind, who have been robbed of the truth and who think that godliness is a means to financial gain.

2 Timothy 2:24-26

**24** And the Lord's servant must not be quarrelsome but must be kind to everyone, able to teach, not resentful. **25** Opponents must be gently instructed, in the hope that God will grant them repentance leading them to a knowledge of the truth, **26** and that they will come to their senses and escape from the trap of the devil, who has taken them captive to do his will.

2 Timothy 3:1-9

**3** But mark this: There will be terrible times in the last days. **2** People will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money, boastful, proud, abusive, disobedient to their parents, ungrateful, unholy, **3** without love, unforgiving, slanderous, without self-control, brutal, not lovers of the good, **4** treacherous, rash, conceited, lovers of pleasure rather than

lovers of God— **5** having a form of godliness but denying its power. Have nothing to do with such people.

**6** They are the kind who worm their way into homes and gain control over gullible women, who are loaded down with sins and are swayed by all kinds of evil desires, **7** always learning but never able to come to a knowledge of the truth. **8** Just as Jannes and Jambres opposed Moses, so also these teachers oppose the truth. They are men of depraved minds, who, as far as the faith is concerned, are rejected. **9** But they will not get very far because, as in the case of those men, their folly will be clear to everyone.

2 Timothy 4:4-7

**4** They will turn their ears away from the truth and turn aside to myths. **5** But you, keep your head in all situations, endure hardship, do the work of an evangelist, discharge all the duties of your ministry.

**6** For I am already being poured out like a drink offering, and the time for my departure is near. **7** I have fought the good fight, I have finished the race, I have kept the faith.

1 Peter 2:7-8

**7** Now to you who believe, this stone is precious. But to those who do not believe,

“The stone the builders rejected  
has become the cornerstone,”

**8** and,

“A stone that causes people to stumble  
and a rock that makes them fall.”

They stumble because they disobey the message—which is also what they were destined for.

1 Peter 4:4

**4** They are surprised that you do not join them in their reckless, wild living, and they heap abuse on you.

2 Peter 1:19

**19** We also have the prophetic message as something completely reliable, and you will do well to pay attention to it, as to a light shining in a dark place, until the day dawns and the morning star rises in your hearts.

2 Peter 2:8-9

**8** (for that righteous man, living among them day after day, was tormented in his righteous soul by the lawless deeds he saw and heard)— **9** if this is so, then the Lord knows how to rescue the godly from trials and to hold the unrighteous for punishment on the day of judgment.

2 Peter 2:12

**12** But these people blaspheme in matters they do not understand. They are like unreasoning animals, creatures of instinct, born only to be caught and destroyed, and like animals they too will perish.

2 Peter 2:17-18

**17** These people are springs without water and mists driven by a storm. Blackest darkness is reserved for them. **18** For they mouth empty, boastful words and, by appealing to the lustful desires of the flesh, they entice people who are just escaping from those who live in error.

Luke 17:24-25

**24** For the Son of Man in his day will be like the lightning, which flashes and lights up the sky from one end to the other. **25** But first he must suffer many things and be rejected by this generation.

Jude 1:4

**4** For certain individuals whose condemnation was written about long ago have secretly slipped in among you. They are ungodly people, who pervert the grace of our God into a license for immorality and deny Jesus Christ our only Sovereign and Lord.

Jude 1:10

**10** Yet these people slander whatever they do not understand, and the very things they do understand by instinct—as irrational animals do—will destroy them.

Jude 1:16

**16** These people are grumblers and faultfinders; they follow their own evil desires; they boast about themselves and flatter others for their own advantage.

Jude 1:18-19

**18** They said to you, “In the last times there will be scoffers who will follow their own ungodly desires.” **19** These are the people who divide you, who follow mere natural instincts and do not have the Spirit.

Philippians 1:28-30

**28** without being frightened in any way by those who oppose you. This is a sign to them that they will be destroyed, but that you will be saved—and that by God. **29** For it has been granted to you on behalf of Christ not only to believe in him, but also to suffer for him, **30** since you are going through the same struggle you saw I had, and now hear that I still have.

Philippians 2:15-16

**15** so that you may become blameless and pure, “children of God without fault in a warped and crooked generation.” Then you will shine among them like stars in the sky **16** as you hold firmly to the word of life. And then I will be able to boast on the day of Christ that I did not run or labor in vain.

Philippians 2:28-30

**28** Therefore I am all the more eager to send him, so that when you see him again you may be glad and I may have less anxiety. **29** So then, welcome him in the Lord with great joy, and honor people like him, **30** because he almost died for the work of Christ. He risked his life to make up for the help you yourselves could not give me.

Philippians 4:11:13

**11** I am not saying this because I am in need, for I have learned to be content whatever the circumstances. **12** I know what it is to be in need, and I know what it is to have plenty. I have learned the secret of being content in any and every situation, whether well fed or hungry, whether living in plenty or in want. **13** I can do all this through him who gives me strength.

Isaiah 24:16-17

From the ends of the earth we hear singing:

“Glory to the Righteous One.”

But I said, “I waste away, I waste away!

Woe to me!

The treacherous betray!

With treachery the treacherous betray!”

**17**

Terror and pit and snare await you,

people of the earth.

Isaiah 32:1-8

**32**

See, a king will reign in righteousness

and rulers will rule with justice.

**2**

Each one will be like a shelter from the wind

and a refuge from the storm,

like streams of water in the desert

and the shadow of a great rock in a thirsty land.

**3**

Then the eyes of those who see will no longer be closed,

and the ears of those who hear will listen.

**4**

The fearful heart will know and understand,

and the stammering tongue will be fluent and clear.

**5**

No longer will the fool be called noble  
nor the scoundrel be highly respected.

**6**

For fools speak folly,  
their hearts are bent on evil:  
They practice ungodliness  
and spread error concerning the Lord;  
the hungry they leave empty  
and from the thirsty they withhold water.

**7**

Scoundrels use wicked methods,  
they make up evil schemes  
to destroy the poor with lies,  
even when the plea of the needy is just.

**8**

But the noble make noble plans,  
and by noble deeds they stand.

Isaiah 33:24

**24**

No one living in Zion will say, "I am ill";  
and the sins of those who dwell there will be forgiven.

Deuteronomy 13:12-18

**12** If you hear it said about one of the towns the Lord your God is giving you to live in **13** that troublemakers have arisen among you and have led the people of their town astray, saying, "Let us go and worship other gods" (gods you have not known), **14** then you must inquire, probe and investigate it thoroughly. And if it is true and it has been proved that this detestable thing has been done among you, **15** you must certainly put to the sword all who live in that town. You must destroy it completely, both its people and its livestock. **16** You are to gather all the plunder of the town into the middle of the public square and completely burn the town and all its plunder as a whole burnt offering to the Lord your God. That town is to remain a ruin forever, never to be rebuilt, **17** and none of the condemned things are to be found in your hands. Then the Lord will turn from his fierce anger, will show you mercy, and will have compassion on you. He will increase your numbers, as he promised on oath to your ancestors— **18** because you obey the Lord your God by keeping all his commands that I am giving you today and doing what is right in his eyes.

Colossians 1:21

**21** Once you were alienated from God and were enemies in your minds because of your evil behavior.

Isaiah 9:6-7

**6**

For to us a child is born,

to us a son is given,

and the government will be on his shoulders.

And he will be called

Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God,

Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace.

**7**

Of the greatness of his government and peace

there will be no end.

He will reign on David's throne

and over his kingdom,

establishing and upholding it

with justice and righteousness

from that time on and forever.

The zeal of the Lord Almighty

will accomplish this.

Jeremiah 7:18

**18** The children gather wood, the fathers light the fire, and the women knead the dough and make cakes to offer to the Queen of Heaven. They pour out drink offerings to other gods to arouse my anger.

Psalm 31:18

**18**

Let their lying lips be silenced,

for with pride and contempt

they speak arrogantly against the righteous.

Psalm 56:2

**2**

My adversaries pursue me all day long;

in their pride many are attacking me.

Psalm 59:1-4

**1**

Deliver me from my enemies, O God;

be my fortress against those who are attacking me.

**2**

Deliver me from evildoers

and save me from those who are after my blood.

**3**

See how they lie in wait for me!

Fierce men conspire against me

for no offense or sin of mine, Lord.

**4**

I have done no wrong, yet they are ready to attack me.

Arise to help me; look on my plight!

Psalm 59:11-13

**11**

But do not kill them, Lord our shield,

or my people will forget.

In your might uproot them

and bring them down.

**12**

For the sins of their mouths,

for the words of their lips,

let them be caught in their pride.

For the curses and lies they utter,

**13**

consume them in your wrath,

consume them till they are no more.

Then it will be known to the ends of the earth

that God rules over Jacob.

Ezekiel 21:6

**6** “Therefore groan, son of man! Groan before them with broken heart and bitter grief.

Ezekiel 21:26-27

**26** this is what the Sovereign Lord says: Take off the turban, remove the crown. It will not be as it was: The lowly will be exalted and the exalted will be brought low. **27** A ruin! A ruin! I will make it a ruin! The crown will not be restored until he to whom it rightfully belongs shall come; to him I will give it.’

Proverbs 14:34

**34**

Righteousness exalts a nation,

but sin condemns any people.

Habakkuk 2:2-5

**2** Then the Lord replied:

“Write down the revelation

and make it plain on tablets

so that a herald may run with it.

**3**

For the revelation awaits an appointed time;

it speaks of the end

and will not prove false.

Though it linger, wait for it;

it will certainly come

and will not delay.

**4**

“See, the enemy is puffed up;

his desires are not upright—

but the righteous person will live by his faithfulness—

**5**

indeed, wine betrays him;

he is arrogant and never at rest.

Because he is as greedy as the grave

and like death is never satisfied,

he gathers to himself all the nations  
and takes captive all the peoples.

Habakkuk 2:9-10

**9**

“Woe to him who builds his house by unjust gain,  
setting his nest on high  
to escape the clutches of ruin!

**10**

You have plotted the ruin of many peoples,  
shaming your own house and forfeiting your life.

Habakkuk 2:15-16

**15**

“Woe to him who gives drink to his neighbors,  
pouring it from the wineskin till they are drunk,  
so that he can gaze on their naked bodies!

**16**

You will be filled with shame instead of glory.

Habakkuk 3:12-13

**12**

In wrath you strode through the earth  
and in anger you threshed the nations.

**13**

You came out to deliver your people,

to save your anointed one.

You crushed the leader of the land of wickedness,

you stripped him from head to foot.

Haggai 2:18

**18** 'From this day on, from this twenty-fourth day of the ninth month, give careful thought to the day when the foundation of the Lord's temple was laid. Give careful thought

Zechariah 6:15

**15** Those who are far away will come and help to build the temple of the Lord, and you will know that the Lord Almighty has sent me to you. This will happen if you diligently obey the Lord your God."

Zechariah 6:12-13

**12** Tell him this is what the Lord Almighty says: 'Here is the man whose name is the Branch, and he will branch out from his place and build the temple of the Lord. **13** It is he who will build the temple of the Lord, and he will be clothed with majesty and will sit and rule on his throne. And he will be a priest on his throne. And there will be harmony between the two.'

Zechariah 2:7-9

**7** "Come, Zion! Escape, you who live in Daughter Babylon!" **8** For this is what the Lord Almighty says: "After the Glorious One has sent me against the nations that have plundered you—for whoever touches you touches the apple of his eye— **9** I will surely raise my hand against them so that their slaves will plunder them. Then you will know that the Lord Almighty has sent me.

Hebrews 10:32-39

**32** Remember those earlier days after you had received the light, when you endured in a great conflict full of suffering. **33** Sometimes you were publicly exposed to insult and persecution; at other times you stood side by side with those who were so treated. **34** You suffered along with those in prison and joyfully accepted the confiscation of your property, because you knew that you yourselves had better and lasting possessions. **35** So do not throw away your confidence; it will be richly rewarded.

**36** You need to persevere so that when you have done the will of God, you will receive what he has promised. **37** For,

“In just a little while,  
he who is coming will come  
and will not delay.”

**38** And,

“But my righteous one will live by faith.  
And I take no pleasure  
in the one who shrinks back.”

**39** But we do not belong to those who shrink back and are destroyed, but to those who have faith and are saved.

Nahum 1:12-13

**12** This is what the Lord says:

“Although they have allies and are numerous,  
they will be destroyed and pass away.

Although I have afflicted you, Judah,  
I will afflict you no more.

**13**

Now I will break their yoke from your neck  
and tear your shackles away.”

Nahum 1:15

**15**

Look, there on the mountains,  
the feet of one who brings good news,

who proclaims peace!

Celebrate your festivals, Judah,

and fulfill your vows.

No more will the wicked invade you;

they will be completely destroyed.

Habakkuk 1:2-4

**2**

How long, Lord, must I call for help,

but you do not listen?

Or cry out to you, "Violence!"

but you do not save?

**3**

Why do you make me look at injustice?

Why do you tolerate wrongdoing?

Destruction and violence are before me;

there is strife, and conflict abounds.

**4**

Therefore the law is paralyzed,

and justice never prevails.

The wicked hem in the righteous,

so that justice is perverted.

Habakkuk 1:5-7

**5**

“Look at the nations and watch—  
and be utterly amazed.

For I am going to do something in your days  
that you would not believe,  
even if you were told.

**6**

I am raising up the Babylonians,  
that ruthless and impetuous people,  
who sweep across the whole earth  
to seize dwellings not their own.

**7**

They are a feared and dreaded people;  
they are a law to themselves  
and promote their own honor.

Zechariah 7:9-13

**9** “This is what the Lord Almighty said: ‘Administer true justice; show mercy and compassion to one another. **10** Do not oppress the widow or the fatherless, the foreigner or the poor. Do not plot evil against each other.’

**11** “But they refused to pay attention; stubbornly they turned their backs and covered their ears. **12** They made their hearts as hard as flint and would not listen to the law or to the words that the Lord Almighty had sent by his Spirit through the earlier prophets. So the Lord Almighty was very angry.

**13** “‘When I called, they did not listen; so when they called, I would not listen,’ says the Lord Almighty.

Zechariah 11:4-17

**4** This is what the Lord my God says: “Shepherd the flock marked for slaughter. **5** Their buyers slaughter them and go unpunished. Those who sell them say, ‘Praise the Lord, I am rich!’ Their own shepherds do not spare them. **6** For I will no longer have pity on the people of the land,” declares the Lord. “I will give everyone into the hands of their neighbors and their king. They will devastate the land, and I will not rescue anyone from their hands.”

**7** So I shepherded the flock marked for slaughter, particularly the oppressed of the flock. Then I took two staves and called one Favor and the other Union, and I shepherded the flock. **8** In one month I got rid of the three shepherds.

The flock detested me, and I grew weary of them **9** and said, “I will not be your shepherd. Let the dying die, and the perishing perish. Let those who are left eat one another’s flesh.”

**10** Then I took my staff called Favor and broke it, revoking the covenant I had made with all the nations. **11** It was revoked on that day, and so the oppressed of the flock who were watching me knew it was the word of the Lord.

**12** I told them, “If you think it best, give me my pay; but if not, keep it.” So they paid me thirty pieces of silver.

**13** And the Lord said to me, “Throw it to the potter”—the handsome price at which they valued me! So I took the thirty pieces of silver and threw them to the potter at the house of the Lord.

**14** Then I broke my second staff called Union, breaking the family bond between Judah and Israel.

**15** Then the Lord said to me, “Take again the equipment of a foolish shepherd. **16** For I am going to raise up a shepherd over the land who will not care for the lost, or seek the young, or heal the injured, or feed the healthy, but will eat the meat of the choice sheep, tearing off their hooves.

**17**

“Woe to the worthless shepherd,

who deserts the flock!

May the sword strike his arm and his right eye!

May his arm be completely withered,  
his right eye totally blinded!"

Psalm 45:4

In your majesty ride forth victoriously  
in the cause of truth, humility and justice;  
let your right hand achieve awesome deeds.

Psalm 45:6-7

**6**

Your throne, O God,<sup>[a]</sup> will last for ever and ever;  
a scepter of justice will be the scepter of your kingdom.

**7**

You love righteousness and hate wickedness;  
therefore God, your God, has set you above your companions  
by anointing you with the oil of joy.

a. Psalm 45:6 Here the king is addressed as God's representative.

Psalm 45:10-11

**10**

Listen, daughter, and pay careful attention:

Forget your people and your father's house.

**11**

Let the king be enthralled by your beauty;

honor him, for he is your lord.

Isaiah 53

**53**

Who has believed our message

and to whom has the arm of the Lord been revealed?

**2**

He grew up before him like a tender shoot,

and like a root out of dry ground.

He had no beauty or majesty to attract us to him,

nothing in his appearance that we should desire him.

**3**

He was despised and rejected by mankind,

a man of suffering, and familiar with pain.

Like one from whom people hide their faces

he was despised, and we held him in low esteem.

**4**

Surely he took up our pain

and bore our suffering,

yet we considered him punished by God,

stricken by him, and afflicted.

**5**

But he was pierced for our transgressions,

he was crushed for our iniquities;

the punishment that brought us peace was on him,

and by his wounds we are healed.

**6**

We all, like sheep, have gone astray,  
each of us has turned to our own way;  
and the Lord has laid on him  
the iniquity of us all.

**7**

He was oppressed and afflicted,  
yet he did not open his mouth;  
he was led like a lamb to the slaughter,  
and as a sheep before its shearers is silent,  
so he did not open his mouth.

**8**

By oppression and judgment he was taken away.  
Yet who of his generation protested?  
For he was cut off from the land of the living;  
for the transgression of my people he was punished.

**9**

He was assigned a grave with the wicked,  
and with the rich in his death,  
though he had done no violence,  
nor was any deceit in his mouth.

**10**

Yet it was the Lord's will to crush him and cause him to suffer,  
and though the Lord makes his life an offering for sin,

he will see his offspring and prolong his days,  
and the will of the Lord will prosper in his hand.

## 11

After he has suffered,  
he will see the light of life and be satisfied;  
by his knowledge my righteous servant will justify many,  
and he will bear their iniquities.

## 12

Therefore I will give him a portion among the great,  
and he will divide the spoils with the strong,  
because he poured out his life unto death,  
and was numbered with the transgressors.  
For he bore the sin of many,  
and made intercession for the transgressors.

Revelation 2,3

### **To the Church in Ephesus**

**2** "To the angel of the church in Ephesus write:

These are the words of him who holds the seven stars in his right hand and walks among the seven golden lampstands. **2** I know your deeds, your hard work and your perseverance. I know that you cannot tolerate wicked people, that you have tested those who claim to be apostles but are not, and have found them false. **3** You have persevered and have endured hardships for my name, and have not grown weary.

**4** Yet I hold this against you: You have forsaken the love you had at first. **5** Consider how far you have fallen! Repent and do the things you did at first. If you do not repent, I will come to you and remove your lampstand from its place. **6** But you have this in your favor: You hate the practices of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate.

**7** Whoever has ears, let them hear what the Spirit says to the churches. To the one who is victorious, I will give the right to eat from the tree of life, which is in the paradise of God.

### **To the Church in Smyrna**

**8** “To the angel of the church in Smyrna write:

These are the words of him who is the First and the Last, who died and came to life again. **9** I know your afflictions and your poverty—yet you are rich! I know about the slander of those who say they are Jews and are not, but are a synagogue of Satan. **10** Do not be afraid of what you are about to suffer. I tell you, the devil will put some of you in prison to test you, and you will suffer persecution for ten days. Be faithful, even to the point of death, and I will give you life as your victor’s crown.

**11** Whoever has ears, let them hear what the Spirit says to the churches. The one who is victorious will not be hurt at all by the second death.

### **To the Church in Pergamum**

**12** “To the angel of the church in Pergamum write:

These are the words of him who has the sharp, double-edged sword. **13** I know where you live—where Satan has his throne. Yet you remain true to my name. You did not renounce your faith in me, not even in the days of Antipas, my faithful witness, who was put to death in your city—where Satan lives.

**14** Nevertheless, I have a few things against you: There are some among you who hold to the teaching of Balaam, who taught Balak to entice the Israelites to sin so that they ate food sacrificed to idols and committed sexual immorality. **15** Likewise, you also have those who hold to the teaching of the Nicolaitans. **16** Repent therefore! Otherwise, I will soon come to you and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

**17** Whoever has ears, let them hear what the Spirit says to the churches. To the one who is victorious, I will give some of the hidden manna. I will also give that person a white stone with a new name written on it, known only to the one who receives it.

### **To the Church in Thyatira**

**18** “To the angel of the church in Thyatira write:

These are the words of the Son of God, whose eyes are like blazing fire and whose feet are like burnished bronze. **19** I know your deeds, your love and faith, your service and perseverance, and that you are now doing more than you did at first.

**20** Nevertheless, I have this against you: You tolerate that woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophet. By her teaching she misleads my servants into sexual immorality and the eating of food sacrificed to idols. **21** I have given her time to repent of her immorality, but she is unwilling. **22** So I will cast her on a bed of suffering, and I will make those who commit adultery with her suffer intensely, unless they repent of her ways. **23** I will strike her children dead. Then all the churches will know that I am he who searches hearts and minds, and I will repay each of you according to your deeds.

**24** Now I say to the rest of you in Thyatira, to you who do not hold to her teaching and have not learned Satan’s so-called deep secrets, ‘I will not impose any other burden on you, **25** except to hold on to what you have until I come.’

**26** To the one who is victorious and does my will to the end, I will give authority over the nations— **27** that one ‘will rule them with an iron scepter and will dash them to pieces like pottery’—just as I have received authority from my Father. **28** I will also give that one the morning star. **29** Whoever has ears, let them hear what the Spirit says to the churches.

### **To the Church in Sardis**

**3** “To the angel of the church in Sardis write:

These are the words of him who holds the seven spirits of God and the seven stars. I know your deeds; you have a reputation of being alive, but you are dead. **2** Wake up! Strengthen what remains and is about to die, for I have found your deeds unfinished in the sight of my God. **3** Remember, therefore, what you have received and heard; hold it fast, and repent. But if you do not wake up, I will come like a thief, and you will not know at what time I will come to you.

**4** Yet you have a few people in Sardis who have not soiled their clothes. They will walk with me, dressed in white, for they are worthy. **5** The one who is victorious will, like them, be dressed in white. I will never blot out the name of that person from the book of life,

but will acknowledge that name before my Father and his angels. **6** Whoever has ears, let them hear what the Spirit says to the churches.

### **To the Church in Philadelphia**

**7** “To the angel of the church in Philadelphia write:

These are the words of him who is holy and true, who holds the key of David. What he opens no one can shut, and what he shuts no one can open. **8** I know your deeds. See, I have placed before you an open door that no one can shut. I know that you have little strength, yet you have kept my word and have not denied my name. **9** I will make those who are of the synagogue of Satan, who claim to be Jews though they are not, but are liars—I will make them come and fall down at your feet and acknowledge that I have loved you. **10** Since you have kept my command to endure patiently, I will also keep you from the hour of trial that is going to come on the whole world to test the inhabitants of the earth.

**11** I am coming soon. Hold on to what you have, so that no one will take your crown. **12** The one who is victorious I will make a pillar in the temple of my God. Never again will they leave it. I will write on them the name of my God and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem, which is coming down out of heaven from my God; and I will also write on them my new name. **13** Whoever has ears, let them hear what the Spirit says to the churches.

### **To the Church in Laodicea**

**14** “To the angel of the church in Laodicea write:

These are the words of the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the ruler of God’s creation. **15** I know your deeds, that you are neither cold nor hot. I wish you were either one or the other! **16** So, because you are lukewarm—neither hot nor cold—I am about to spit you out of my mouth. **17** You say, ‘I am rich; I have acquired wealth and do not need a thing.’ But you do not realize that you are wretched, pitiful, poor, blind and naked. **18** I counsel you to buy from me gold refined in the fire, so you can become rich; and white clothes to wear, so you can cover your shameful nakedness; and salve to put on your eyes, so you can see.

**19** Those whom I love I rebuke and discipline. So be earnest and repent. **20** Here I am! I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears my voice and opens the door, I will come in and eat with that person, and they with me.

**21** To the one who is victorious, I will give the right to sit with me on my throne, just as I was victorious and sat down with my Father on his throne. **22** Whoever has ears, let them hear what the Spirit says to the churches.”

Malachi 2:17

**17** You have wearied the Lord with your words.

“How have we wearied him?” you ask.

By saying, “All who do evil are good in the eyes of the Lord, and he is pleased with them”

Revelation 21:9

**9** One of the seven angels who had the seven bowls full of the seven last plagues came and said to me, “Come, I will show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb.”

2 Nephi 31:4-12

**4** Wherefore, I would that ye should remember that I have spoken unto you concerning that prophet which the Lord showed unto me, that should baptize the Lamb of God, which should take away the sins of the world.

**5** And now, if the Lamb of God, he being holy, should have need to be baptized by water, to fulfill all righteousness, O then, how much more need have we, being unholy, to be baptized, yea, even by water!

**6** And now, I would ask of you, my beloved brethren, wherein the Lamb of God did fulfill all righteousness in being baptized by water?

**7** Know ye not that he was holy? But notwithstanding he being holy, he showeth unto the children of men that, according to the flesh he humbleth himself before the Father, and witnesseth unto the Father that he would be obedient unto him in keeping his commandments.

**8** Wherefore, after he was baptized with water the Holy Ghost descended upon him in the form of a dove.

**9** And again, it showeth unto the children of men the straitness of the path, and the narrowness of the gate, by which they should enter, he having set the example before them.

**10** And he said unto the children of men: Follow thou me. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, can we follow Jesus save we shall be willing to keep the commandments of the Father?

**11** And the Father said: Repent ye, repent ye, and be baptized in the name of my Beloved Son.

**12** And also, the voice of the Son came unto me, saying: He that is baptized in my name, to him will the Father give the Holy Ghost, like unto me; wherefore, follow me, and do the things which ye have seen me do.

John 3:11-21

**11** Very truly I tell you, we speak of what we know, and we testify to what we have seen, but still you people do not accept our testimony. **12** I have spoken to you of earthly things and you do not believe; how then will you believe if I speak of heavenly things? **13** No one has ever gone into heaven except the one who came from heaven—the Son of Man. **14** Just as Moses lifted up the snake in the wilderness, so the Son of Man must be lifted up, **15** that everyone who believes may have eternal life in him.”

**16** For God so loved the world that he gave his one and only Son, that whoever believes in him shall not perish but have eternal life. **17** For God did not send his Son into the world to condemn the world, but to save the world through him. **18** Whoever believes in him is not condemned, but whoever does not believe stands condemned already because they have not believed in the name of God’s one and only Son. **19** This is the verdict: Light has come into the world, but people loved darkness instead of light because their deeds were evil. **20** Everyone who does evil hates the light, and will not come into the light for fear that their deeds will be exposed. **21** But whoever lives by the truth comes into the light, so that it may be seen plainly that what they have done has been done in the sight of God.

John 15:26-27

**26** “When the Advocate comes, whom I will send to you from the Father—the Spirit of truth who goes out from the Father—he will testify about me. **27** And you also must testify, for you have been with me from the beginning.

John 16:1-15

**16** “All this I have told you so that you will not fall away. **2** They will put you out of the synagogue; in fact, the time is coming when anyone who kills you will think they are offering a service to God. **3** They will do such things because they have not known the Father or me. **4** I have told you this, so that when their time comes you will remember that I warned you about them. I did not tell you this from the beginning because I was with you, **5** but now I am going to him who sent me. None of you asks me, ‘Where are you going?’ **6** Rather, you are filled with grief because I have said these things. **7** But very truly I tell you, it is for your good that I am going away. Unless I go away, the Advocate will not come to you; but if I go, I will send him to you. **8** When he comes, he will prove the world to be in the wrong about sin and righteousness and judgment: **9** about sin, because people do not believe in me; **10** about righteousness, because I am going to the Father, where you can see me no longer; **11** and about judgment, because the prince of this world now stands condemned.

**12** “I have much more to say to you, more than you can now bear. **13** But when he, the Spirit of truth, comes, he will guide you into all the truth. He will not speak on his own; he will speak only what he hears, and he will tell you what is yet to come. **14** He will glorify me because it is from me that he will receive what he will make known to you. **15** All that belongs to the Father is mine. That is why I said the Spirit will receive from me what he will make known to you.”

Proverbs 3:13-18

**13**

Blessed are those who find wisdom,

those who gain understanding,

**14**

for she is more profitable than silver

and yields better returns than gold.

**15**

She is more precious than rubies;

nothing you desire can compare with her.

**16**

Long life is in her right hand;

in her left hand are riches and honor.

**17**

Her ways are pleasant ways,

and all her paths are peace.

**18**

She is a tree of life to those who take hold of her;

those who hold her fast will be blessed.”

Proverbs 31:10-31

### **Epilogue: The Wife of Noble Character**

**10**

A wife of noble character who can find?

She is worth far more than rubies.

**11**

Her husband has full confidence in her  
and lacks nothing of value.

**12**

She brings him good, not harm,  
all the days of her life.

**13**

She selects wool and flax  
and works with eager hands.

**14**

She is like the merchant ships,  
bringing her food from afar.

**15**

She gets up while it is still night;  
she provides food for her family  
and portions for her female servants.

**16**

She considers a field and buys it;  
out of her earnings she plants a vineyard.

**17**

She sets about her work vigorously;  
her arms are strong for her tasks.

**18**

She sees that her trading is profitable,

and her lamp does not go out at night.

**19**

In her hand she holds the distaff

and grasps the spindle with her fingers.

**20**

She opens her arms to the poor

and extends her hands to the needy.

**21**

When it snows, she has no fear for her household;

for all of them are clothed in scarlet.

**22**

She makes coverings for her bed;

she is clothed in fine linen and purple.

**23**

Her husband is respected at the city gate,

where he takes his seat among the elders of the land.

**24**

She makes linen garments and sells them,

and supplies the merchants with sashes.

**25**

She is clothed with strength and dignity;

she can laugh at the days to come.

**26**

She speaks with wisdom,  
and faithful instruction is on her tongue.

**27**

She watches over the affairs of her household  
and does not eat the bread of idleness.

**28**

Her children arise and call her blessed;  
her husband also, and he praises her:

**29**

“Many women do noble things,  
but you surpass them all.”

**30**

Charm is deceptive, and beauty is fleeting;  
but a woman who fears the Lord is to be praised.

**31**

Honor her for all that her hands have done,  
and let her works bring her praise at the city gate.

Ezekiel 37:15-23

One Nation Under One King

15 The word of the Lord came to me: 16 “Son of man, take a stick of wood and write on it, ‘Belonging to Judah and the Israelites associated with him.’ Then take another stick of wood, and write on it, ‘Belonging to Joseph (that is, to Ephraim) and all the Israelites associated with him.’ 17 Join them together into one stick so that they will become one in your hand.

18 “When your people ask you, ‘Won’t you tell us what you mean by this?’ 19 say to them, ‘This is what the Sovereign Lord says: I am going to take the stick of Joseph—which is in Ephraim’s hand—and of the Israelite tribes associated with him, and join it to Judah’s stick. I will make them into a single stick of wood, and they will become one in my hand.’ 20 Hold before their eyes the sticks you have written on 21 and say to them, ‘This is what the Sovereign Lord says: I will take the Israelites out of the nations where they have gone. I will gather them from all around and bring them back into their own land. 22 I will make them one nation in the land, on the mountains of Israel. There will be one king over all of them and they will never again be two nations or be divided into two kingdoms. 23 They will no longer defile themselves with their idols and vile images or with any of their offenses, for I will save them from all their sinful backsliding, and I will cleanse them. They will be my people, and I will be their God.”

This is an Illusion by Greg Betz

Jesus is Lord.

# Appendix A: The United States of Earth

## Government Design

Anyone can propose legislation and everyone votes on all legislation. If you choose to, you can delegate your legislative votes to a registered delegate who will vote for you. There will be a limit on the amount of voters a delegate can represent. Once a bill reaches a quorum of 58.33333333% (or a 7/12ths majority) with the people it goes to the Senate. There is only one chamber, not two. Senators are elected representatives whose only job is to vote on legislation that reaches a quorum with the people. Senators do not propose legislation. Once the bill passes the Senate with more than a 50% majority it goes to the Chief Executive to sign the bill into law.

Senators will not be elected from geographic districts. Instead we will use something called Decentralized Representation. The total population of Earth will be divided randomly into approximately 4000 sets of 2,000,000 people. Each of these random sets of people will elect a representative to the Senate. So, there will be approximately 4000 Senators in the Senate. The term length for Senators is six years with a maximum of two terms per person.

The Chief Executive will be elected through three or four rounds of voting with a progressively smaller field of candidates in each round until the final round of voting of just two candidates. The candidate with the most votes in the final round of voting becomes Chief Executive. The term length for the Chief Executive is six years with a maximum of two terms per person.

There will be a court system where laws can be challenged. It will be a tiered system of courts and the cases will move up the ladder. The judiciary will essentially be modeled after the U.S. court system with few changes. There will be a Supreme Court made up of 215 Justices appointed by the Chief Executive for lifetime terms.

Everyone will be given a certain amount of money to donate to the candidates of their choice. This money can only be spent on political campaigns. If someone chooses not to donate to any candidate, the money just disappears. People can only donate this specific money. They cannot donate any more money. This ensures that every single person can donate the exact same amount of money to political campaigns. Corporations are not permitted to participate in politics in any way. Only people can participate in politics. Corporations are not people.

## Monetary System

The monetary system will use blockchain technology and digital devices. Banks, coins, and paper money will no longer be necessary because of the adoption of a distributed ledger on a webapp. Money will be created and given directly to citizens. No debt or securities are purchased when money is created. The newly created money is given directly to the poorest people who then spend it. The money will flow up from the poor to the rich in this system, instead of money flowing to the richest people directly from Central Banks. Everyone in every nation on Earth will exchange their old money for the new United Currency of Earth.

### Strategy For Unification

We will synchronize amendments to all Constitutions of all the nations of Earth to adopt the Constitution of the United States of Earth. Representatives from every eligible state will meet for the World Congress, like the Continental Congress before it, and write the Constitution of the United States of Earth. This Revolution will be done according to Law.

### World Blockchain

The blockchain of the United States of Earth will operate all financial transactions within the world monetary system and will operate all voting within the world democracy. Localities will each have supercomputers to run full nodes that connect to devices with wallet apps and voting apps via the internet. All banking, like loans and mortgages, will be done through decentralized finance on this blockchain, peer-to-peer. Banking Corporations will become obsolete just like Central Banks become obsolete.

## Appendix B: The Doctrine of the Gregorian Church

2033 AD: April 3, 2033 will mark the 2000th anniversary of the Crucifixion of Jesus Christ. April 6, 2033 will mark the 2000th anniversary of the Resurrection of Jesus Christ. May 16, 2033 will mark the 2000th anniversary of the Ascension of Jesus Christ.

Adam & Eve: Adam and Eve were just two out of millions of humans about 5800 years ago. They were not the first two humans. They were not "created" like Moses asserted. They were both born and had parents. They were chosen by God to start the royal family of Earth.

By eating from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil they brought evil into this world so that we have knowledge of it. On other planets everything is perfect, but on Earth we have evil. The goal of this church is to completely eradicate evil on this planet now that we have knowledge of it and know what is just and good.

Afterlife: Everyone has eternal life. The three most common occurrences on Earth are reincarnation, starseeds, and Heaven. Some people are reincarnated into new bodies after they die either on Earth or on another planet. Some people wake up as aliens on other planets who had a dream living as a human on Earth. Those people are known as starseeds.

The lucky ones get to go to a planet in the Andromeda Galaxy called Heaven. People who go to this planet are given clones of their bodies on Earth in perfect form and they retain their memories from their life on Earth as if they had never died. Everyone who goes to Heaven gets an entire galaxy. They astral project to their galaxies and govern them. By the time Jesus gets back with the grateful dead on Heaven there are 150,000,000 to 200,000,000 grateful dead. They are immortals.

Eternal hell is not a real place as Conservative Christians assert. People aren't punished forever for petty things like being an atheist or having premarital sex. If you sin you do not go to hell forever. In fact, if you're an extreme sinner like a rapist or murderer you will most likely just be reincarnated. Now you may be downgraded to a worse life and this life could be a sort of hell, but the classical representation of hell does not exist. Hell is actually a planet in the Triangulum Galaxy. It is Satan's own planet. My understanding is that Hell has been destroyed and Satan is imprisoned along with his angels on Earth.

Animals: Not all animals are created equal. The animals that have evolved pineal glands (most vertebrates), have souls. The animals that have not evolved pineal glands yet (all invertebrates and very few vertebrates), do not have souls. Animals with souls are able to live eternally through reincarnation. Animals without souls are essentially biological machines that the Higher Order Beings evolved and control for ecological

tasks. We should eat our prey animals because a lot of them have to be chickens, then pigs, then turkeys, then cows, before they become humans. You never know which one is going to be a human, so we should eat them with thanksgiving.

Baptism: Adherents will choose whether to get baptized and officially join the Church or not at age 21.

Bible: The Gregorian Church uses the New International Version (NIV) of the Bible.

Bible School: Children under 21 are to attend Bible school on Sundays and read only The Holy Bible. Once they are 18 they can study the Apocrypha. When they are baptized at 21 they can read This is an Illusion.

Birth Control: Birth control is a gift from God to allow families to plan the births of their children while still maintaining close sexual relations with each other for bonding. We encourage couples to use birth control to help plan their families.

Abortion is permitted before 120 days of being pregnant, for any reason. After 120 days, abortions should only be considered when the life of the child or mother is in jeopardy. Having an abortion is not murder and is not a sin if these guidelines are followed.

Bliss&Nirvana: Bliss is a deep, stable state of freedom from suffering, tied to awakening or liberation. Bliss is what you get when ignorance and craving fall away. Bliss means a state of ease, well-being, and contentment. The concept of nirvana is similar to bliss. Nirvana is the extinguishing of craving and ignorance that leads to ultimate happiness. Once you go beyond bliss to nirvana you are in a total state of bliss that never ends. Bliss can fluctuate due to causes or because certain conditions are present, but nirvana is permanent.

Churches: Gregorian Churches should not be places where one person preaches the gospel every week. Instead of sermons, each church gathering will involve open discussions, testimonies, spiritual workshops, and collaborative learning guided by the clergy. The clergy will be made up of Priests and Monks. Churches should be like spiritual community centers — welcoming places of rest, gathering, discussion, and joy. All Priests of the Gregorian Church should function more as social workers than pastors. Churches should provide breakfast, lunch, and dinner for anyone whether they are a member or not. More affluent members should work with the Priest to provide employment for the less affluent members. There should be a clear partnership between the church and corporations to provide employment channels. Churches should also provide free healthcare for anyone. Churches should be the center of civic

life. Churches should be the town square. Everyone is an equal in the church. The Priest is just the manager and facilitator.

Some churches might have teams of Priests depending on demand. The way it will work is that Priests will train as Monks for ten years. After their decade of training they can then be promoted to Priest and be assigned to a church or they can remain a Monk for the rest of their life. It is their choice. Monks will dedicate the entirety of their lives to the church like Priests. The church will provide everything the Monks and Priests need. If Monks choose not to become Priests, then they will be paid a salary with benefits and can live where they want and marry and have children. Priests can marry and have children once they finish their training and will be paid a salary with benefits too. To enter training, Monks must be a baptized member of the church with at least a bachelor's degree. The ones who choose to remain Monks will collectively train the Monks in training, including those who wish to become Priests. While Monks serve as spiritual guides and trainers, Priests take on civic leadership within the church, including administering rituals, managing staff and finances, and coordinating with external institutions. There will be no official drug use by the church, but the Gregorian Church maintains that individuals should have the liberty to use whatever drugs they want.

Clothing: We reject all religious clothing rules. Wear whatever you want.

Cosmology: The universe is teeming with life. Life on other planets is as diverse as life on Earth. God created countless races of people within our universe on other planets. God has made an infinite number of other universes within upper dimensional spacetime. Upper dimensional spacetime is stacked upon our lower four dimensional spacetime which is stacked upon the six or seven even lower dimensional spacetime of string theory. We live in the middle space, but there is life within lower and upper dimensional spacetime too.

The Infiniverse is Within and Without.

Creation: God created the universe through the big bang about 13.8 billion years ago. In the beginning, God created spacetime and energy. Spacetime expanded quickly and matter formed. Within the first three minutes, fundamental particles like quarks, leptons (electrons), and neutrinos formed, then quarks combined into protons and neutrons. Then, a few different kinds of atoms formed through nucleosynthesis of protons, neutrons, and electrons. About 380,000 years later, heavier atoms formed and light emerged. After 100 million years, stars began to form. After about 500 million to 1 billion years, galaxies began to form and black holes emerged. God created the proto-galaxy that would become the Milky Way around 13.6 billion years ago. 12 billion years ago, the Milky Way expanded rapidly in size. By 8 billion years ago, the Milky Way had formed into a disk. God created the Sun within the Milky Way about 4.6 billion years ago from a dense pocket of gas and dust that collapsed under gravity until there was

enough pressure to ignite nuclear fusion. God created the Earth about 4.5 billion years ago from the leftover debris that had formed a protoplanetary disk around the Sun. 3.8 billion years ago, God created the first microbial life on Earth. 2 billion years ago, God evolved those organisms into complex cells or eukaryotes. 600 million years ago, God evolved those eukaryotes into multicellular life. 500 million years ago, God started the Cambrian Explosion where he evolved multicellular life into all sorts of new organisms. 460 million years ago, God moved plants and other life onto land. 380 million years ago, God evolved fish and sent vertebrates onto land. 310 million years ago, God evolved reptiles that can lay eggs without water. 230 million years ago, God evolved dinosaurs and then early mammals. 55 million years ago, God evolved primates and began expanding their brains. About 6 million years ago, God split hominins from other apes. About 2.5 million years ago, God started evolving more advanced culture in hominins through tool use. About 1 million years ago, God taught hominins how to harness fire. About 300,000 years ago, humanity had emerged from evolution and then language and even more advanced culture emerged. Around 10,000 BC, God taught humanity agriculture and from there our civilizations accelerated in development.

Drugs: Getting high on alcohol or anything else is not a sin, but it can lead to sin so one must be cautious. You must also be cautious because the Higher Order Beings do not permit everyone to get high. They may do things to mess with your life if you are one of those people. Some people are helped even more for getting high. It just depends on God's plan for you. Getting high is not for everyone.

It is a sin to imprison people for possession and use of alcohol or anything else. All drugs should be legal. Drugs are not an official part of the Gregorian Church, but we believe everyone should have the liberty to use drugs.

Eucharist: The Gregorian Church offers Communion to anyone who wants it whether they are a member of the church or baptized or not. The Gregorian Church recognizes that receiving the Eucharist (Communion) is a sacred right of all people. Taking Communion is not mandatory. It is a personal choice.

We offer freshly baked unleavened wheat bread and freshly squeezed grape juice (instead of wine) for the Eucharist. Chefs at each church will prepare the Eucharist on site each week. A Priest must bless the Sacrament with the prayer, "Dear Lord and Dear God, please nourish our souls with this bread and juice. Amen." each week after it is prepared.

Food: Do not eat pets and do not eat people. Do not kill sacred animals like big cats, elephants, dolphins, whales, apes and other endangered animals. Some animals were made by God to be food like chicken, turkey, duck, cow, pig, deer, bison, buffalo, fish, lamb, sheep, goat, shellfish, mollusk including squid, octopus, goose, quail, pheasant,

camel, elk, moose, caribou, wild boar, antelope, alligator, crocodile, sea urchin, conch, abalone, scallops, snail, frog, snake, ostrich, emu, and insects.

Free Will: Free Will is an illusion and also a gift. Most people think they have free will but their guardian(s) actually control their minds outright. When free will is granted to a human it is a gift from God who stops mind control by the Higher Order Beings. Free Will is a gift of personal sovereignty from God.

Gender Equality: The New Testament has verses that are misogynistic which has led to gender disparities in many churches. We hold that men and women are equal in the Church and all gender identities are valid. Anyone can be a church official in the Gregorian Church no matter their gender.

Genocidal Flood: There was no flood over the entire earth around 4500 or so years ago. God did not kill all but eight humans. It's possible there was a local flood and Noah did gather only local animals, but animals like kangaroos and penguins were not on the ark. How would they have returned to Australia and Antarctica? Also, what did the predators eat when they got off the ark? They would have had to wait for their prey to reproduce many many times. It just doesn't make any sense. There would be extensive genetic evidence if all but eight humans died a few thousand years ago. There would be extensive evidence if every animal came from just two individuals a few thousand years ago. The entire notion of the story is ridiculous.

God: The Most High God the Creator of the Infiniverse is the being who created everything who is in charge of everything everywhere. He incarnates on planets once they are developed fully and perfectly. He will live on Earth in about 100,000 years. He lives on trillions (or more) planets at once or he just lives on Earth.

Higher Order Beings: Higher Order Beings are classically known as angels and demons. These beings have capabilities to control neural networks and operate organisms like machines by overriding free will. Some are dead human spirits. Some are dead alien spirits from other planets. The ancient Hindu, Greek, Roman, etc. gods are actually aliens who are rulers of other planets similar to Jesus. Higher Order Beings are sometimes able to astral project and travel from planet to planet. Higher Order Beings come from more evolved societies from other planets, galaxies, and universes. Some can be hundreds of millions of years old or even billions of years old. They are more diverse than life on Earth and all have different abilities. We live in a Layered Ecosystem. Higher Order Beings are an invisible layer of consciousness over our visible world. Every organism on this planet is operated by these Higher Order Beings down to the smallest insect.

Holidays:

- Feast of the Baptism of the Lord: First Sunday after January 6.
- Passover: January 14.
- Festival of the Unleavened Bread: Festival for seven days starting on January 15.
- Festival of Weeks: 50 days after Passover.
- Feast of the Baptism of the Lamb: First Sunday after April 13.
- Festival of Easter: The Sunday (Palm Sunday) before the Sunday after the first full moon after the Spring equinox until the Monday after Easter Sunday.
- Ascension Day: 39 days after Easter.
- Festival of Trumpets: July 1.
- Day of Atonement: July 10.
- Festival of Tabernacles: Festival for eight days starting on July 15.
- Purim: December 14 and 15.
- The Festival of Christmas: The fourth Thursday of November until the first Sunday after January 8.

Holy Matrimony: Holy Matrimony is between only two individuals of any combination of genders.

Holy Spirit: The Holy Spirit is the soul, the consciousness, of Lord God Almighty. He exists all through time within all of us, but is put into a human body and born on Earth around 100,000 years from now. The Holy Spirit is the soul of Lord God Almighty. He controls matter, energy, gravity, and spacetime. The Holy Spirit can control anything and everything within this universe.

Israelites: Jews are not the only Israelites. Many Christians are Israelites too. Over thousands of years different peoples have intermarried. Israelites have spread all over the globe.

Jesus: Jesus is Lord. Jesus is the Ruler of Earth. Jesus still has his body to this day and is alive. Higher Order Beings prevent Jesus' telomeres from degrading so he doesn't age. Jesus is the one who searches hearts and minds which means he astral projects from his heavenly home to Earth to interact with humanity and set in motion God's plans for us. He died for three days and was resurrected and taught for 40 days then ascended to heaven. For the Lord a day is like 1000 years and 1000 years is like a day. Jesus will be gone 3000 years and then return to Earth as a God.

Karma: Karma is the idea that intentional actions have consequences that shape experience because cause and effect apply to consciousness as much as to matter.

Lamb of God: John refers to Jesus as the Lamb of God in the Bible. In the end times prophecy of Revelation, John speaks of another figure called the Lamb. This figure lives and breathes today and whoever he is, he will be given the Scroll with the Seven Seals from the right hand of Jesus. If you look at the Bamberg Apocalypse from the 11th century, the artist depicts Jesus as the one on the throne. So, the Lamb from Revelation is not Jesus. There are two Lambs of God.

The End Times Lamb from Revelation is second in command to Jesus Christ on Earth. The End Times Lamb from Revelation is a direct descendant of David, through being a direct descendant of Jesus' brother Simon.

Meditation: Gregorians believe in meditation. Only meditate if you want to. You don't have to. You can use the traditional meditation position or you can be in any position and meditate. You can meditate sitting in a chair. You can meditate laying in your bed. Any position you want, just meditate if you want to.

Music: Music is sacred to the Gregorian Church. There are many, many artists who are considered Prophets by the church.

Prayer: Gregorians believe in prayer, but you do not have to pray if you don't want to. Use it only for sick and/or poor people, not for yourself unless you want to pray for yourself. Use prayer for your family members if you want to. Start prayers by saying "Dear Lord and Dear God" and say what you want to happen or who you want to help, then end the prayer with "Amen." I interlace my fingers and hold my hands in front of me, but you can do it in a lot of ways.

Psychiatry: Everything psychiatrists believe about how the mind and brain work is wrong. Psychiatrists are wrong about literally everything. This is possible due to Higher Order Beings hijacking the scientific method in order to trick psychiatrists and neuroscientists in order to hide themselves. This created institutional and systemic Atheism and anyone who believes the truth is ostracized and imprisoned by psychiatrists. The whole of psychiatry stems from a fundamental misunderstanding of how brains and minds work.

Salvation: Salvation is a gift from Jesus given to those who do good works for him, the Lord. It is not immediate for everyone. For some people it can be a long, difficult process. Your level of salvation is directly correlated to your level of sin. Salvation is the deliverance from fundamentally negative and disabling conditions like suffering, evil,

and pain which stem from sin. Eliminate sin from your life and you will be on the path to salvation.

Science: The Gregorian Church believes that all science is valid and new knowledge is welcomed. This is in contrast to other churches that condemn and reject science. Science is an amazing gift from God that allows us to better understand what he created for us. God wants us to develop science and technology further to improve our lives.

Scroll with the Seven Seals: Jesus is the one on the throne in Heaven in the Book of Revelation. The Lamb will go to the throne room in Heaven to meet Jesus and get the Scroll with the Seven Seals from Jesus' right hand. Then the Lamb will open each of the seven seals and read the contents.

Sex: Sex is an incredibly spiritual experience whether people recognize that or not. Couples should wait until marriage to have sex. Sex is not just for reproduction. It also serves as a bonding tool for couples keeping them intimate and close, which is important for a marriage. Premarital foreplay without sex can be explored by couples to gauge compatibility but is not necessary.

Siblings of Jesus: Jesus Christ's brothers and sisters were his real half siblings and their parents were Mary and Joseph. They were his half siblings because Jesus had a different father, but the same mother, Mary. They were not from another marriage of Joseph nor his cousins as the Catholic Church asserts. All of Jesus' brothers and sisters were from Joseph and Mary, no one else. Mary was not a perpetual virgin. She had sex many times and made children with Joseph who were Jesus Christ's half siblings after Jesus was born. Jesus is their big brother.

Sin: You should always seek to not sin even though the definitions of what is sin can be unclear. Do your best to be a moral person. Gregorians believe humans have an innate sense of morality. We don't need a book to tell us what is moral. Even if you do sin, Jesus forgives you when you recognize your error. If you do something like murder or rape, then you won't be saved and will be reincarnated to try again. Jesus is the one who decides who gets saved meaning you get a new body on Heaven and retain your memories.

The idea that we are all born with innate sin and are all sinners is wrong. We are born with innate morality and are all moral people. It is mind control by Higher Order Beings that causes people to sin.

Souls: Souls are the non-physical component of humans that connect us to higher dimensional spacetime through our pineal glands. Souls enter the body in the mother's womb at the 120th day of pregnancy.

The Third Temple: A new Temple will be built to house the Scroll with the Seven Seals that is given to the Lamb by Lord God Almighty and brought to Earth. The Temple will be built on a mount in New Jerusalem, Ohio. This mount is the highest point in Ohio.

The Word: The Bible is not the Word of God. The Bible was written by humans who interpreted thoughts sent by angels from God. These humans were flawed and so their interpretations of God's teachings were not always totally moral. Good examples of this are the Bible's support of slavery or the denigration of homosexuals. Because God's ideas are filtered through angels and then humans, the Bible is the word of man, not the Word of God. It is the Word of Moses, the Word of John, the Word of Paul, the Word of Isaiah, etc. Even if someone in the Bible claims to have heard the voice of God, their writings are still not the Word of God because of their humanity. The true Word of God must be written by God Himself. Therefore the only real Word of God in the Bible is the 10 Commandments and Moses smashed those for some reason.

If Jesus is Lord, then the Bible may all be the Word of Jesus. He used astral projection through the fifth dimension to do everything from the future including using telepathy as a voice in people's heads. What did the Lord look like when he appeared to Moses? What did the Lord look like when he appeared to Solomon? Only by looking into their memories can we see if the Lord was Jesus.

Theories of Moses: The first five books of the Bible were written by Moses. Moses has a lot of theories that were incorrect, but he was ahead of his time. We now know how God created the solar system, the planet, and we know how God created life on Earth through evolution. Moses' theory of creation was wrong.

Adam and Eve were two of millions upon millions of humans that God chose from to create the ruling family of Earth. Noah's flood may have happened, but the theory that it engulfed the entire Earth and killed all but eight humans and two of every animal just does not hold up. The flood was not global and did not kill everyone. We would have clear genetic proof if this were so.

Tithing: This church has a vision to make the world a better place and that vision requires resources. The Gregorian Church will make tithing a requirement for members. Tithing is a donation of 10% of your income to the church. However, for members below a certain income threshold tithing is optional. They can give what they think they can afford, if anything at all.

Trinity: The Holy Spirit is the soul of Lord God Almighty. Jesus is an entirely different being and person. The real trinity is Lord God Almighty, Lord Jesus Christ, and the Lamb. The Lamb sits on a throne to God's left and Jesus sits on a throne to God's right. There are three humans who work together to rule the world and they are each individual beings with individual souls. This is the real trinity. The Catholic Church is wrong.

Virginity of Mary: Churches such as the Catholic Church claim that Mary was a perpetual virgin. This is wrong. Scripture clearly states that Jesus had four brothers and multiple sisters. Mary was a virgin before she was artificially inseminated by God and birthed Jesus. After the virgin birth of Jesus, Mary had sex with Joseph frequently and had multiple children with Joseph. Since Mary was artificially inseminated with foreign semen, Jesus' siblings are his half brothers and sisters. Mary was Jesus' blood mother, but Joseph was not Jesus' blood father.

World Unification: The Lamb of God will unite the major world religions. The Lamb of God is Maitreya in Buddhism, Mahdi in Islam, the Tenth Avatar of Vishnu in Hinduism, and the Lamb of God is the Root of David, the Lion of the Tribe of Judah meaning the direct descendant of David which is important in Judaism.

Worship: If you want to worship, worship God and/or Jesus Christ, but you don't have to.

Yahweh: Yahweh is a 10,000 year old extraterrestrial of a race similar to human. He did everything the Lord did in the Bible first to make way for our Savior, Lord Jesus Christ. Jesus then goes over everything himself when he returns 1000 years from now using astral projection time travel. Yahweh, an alien, was the original Lord in the book, then Jesus uses time travel from the future to redo everything in the book as the Lord. This is why "Yahweh" was changed to "Lord" in the Bible.

## Appendix C: Poetry

I:

Gliding through the endless  
expanse, the void  
ever-widening. O' the  
possibilities – where to  
go, what to see –  
endless in opportunity,  
with but one truth?  
Appear, reappear.  
Form, conform, destroy,  
create.  
They are everywhere  
composing silently.  
They are us.  
We are them.

II:

The specter of empathy  
which binds together  
endless devotion,  
    is ever-present, but  
rarely acknowledged.  
Nipping at our minds with  
protracted divergence,  
it begets bliss, while  
yielding suffering.  
Embrace its power  
and fear not, for it  
will shield you.

III:

Stretching to enjoy.  
Contracting to produce  
Bouncing around, blissful  
Grinding, toiling, frustrated

We use them to enable,  
to relate, to understand.  
Although we never  
can understand,  
it persists inevitably.

IV:

Take my hand and I  
will show you all of it.

Let us dance through  
the void.

Leave behind perception  
and objection.

Allow the truth to  
consume you completely.

Fleeting as it is, truth  
dances beyond our grasp,  
fluttering away as we  
exit.

The illusion returns.

V:

Turn it all off  
realize the truth  
do not find truth  
Find the results  
of truth.

Break them down  
initiate thought  
Look inward and  
truth will reveal  
itself.

Perception is not  
always reality

Truth depends on perception.

VI:

Where are you?  
Are you not here?  
Are you not there?  
Are you everywhere?  
You are.

When is it?  
Is it now?  
Is it then?  
Is it always?  
It is.

Is it?  
Does it?  
Why?  
Everywhere at anytime.  
Always.

VII:

Think of the thought  
that you think you  
thought.

When can one understand?

Once the thought is  
thunk can one know?

Irreconcilable as it  
is one must never  
believe they think.

Searching always, the  
thought is infinite.

VIII:

Respect the ties that bind us.

Break these ties through  
selfishness and the system  
is weakened.

Constitutive ties create  
the field of love.

Destruction of self  
therefore is a selfish  
process through which  
negative emotion accelerates.

You are valuable.

You are loved.

Love yourself and  
enable creation.

IX:

Break this cycle of  
divergence.

Listen rather than  
speak.

Truth can be found  
within as well as  
without.

Embrace the unknown.

Alleviate your bias within  
and allow for all ends.

Converge into exterior  
possibilities for they  
are endless.

Openness epitomizes the  
inward expanse of truth.

X:

Step out into the open.  
Your eyes may deceive  
despite the view.

Do not believe what  
you see, rather, fathom  
its implication.

Take it all in. Think.

Alter the results. Thought.

Break the pattern.

Reject its uniformity.

Know.

Recede back to the null.

XI:

Birds of a feather  
flock together, we know.  
Introduce anew and  
flow the flock.  
The flow escapes,  
ever-quickenning in  
its pace.  
New feathers, new flocks,  
new flows.  
Flow through the change  
and it becomes.  
Take it in. Find the new.  
Embrace the new.  
The flock responds.  
Forget the flock.  
We are the flock.

XII:

Do it now. Do it later.

It will be done.

Permutate the cycle  
or the cycle will consume.

Eliminate the cycle  
and perhaps yourself.

Accept the cycle.

Use it. Change it.

Keep it. Love it.

Elongate, but never  
eliminate.

The cycle can define  
you if you don't define  
the cycle.

Control it and then yourself.

It is not you.

You are not it.

XIII:

Pry from the center  
the key to the realm.

Insert the key – A  
perfect fit.

Of all the keys that  
do, this key opens  
a new door.

Allow yourself to walk  
through it and see it all.

Realms upon realms  
all within grasp.

Infinite and eternal,  
you find interest within  
them.

The key fades with  
time despite its promise  
and pulls you back through.

XIV:

Some believe it defines you.  
Others believe you define it.  
The truth lies between.  
How do you know?  
Trust your judgements  
even if you don't.  
They may not be real,  
but then again are you?  
How do you know?  
You trust. You believe.  
You act. You live.  
What is living?  
Only we know.  
Belief is transitory  
so we do know.

XV:

When is happiness?

Why is it?

It cannot be unless

we let it.

Actions create it and

it defies action.

What is it? It is us.

Know yourself to allow

others.

Act not for yourself,

act for others.

Creating happiness in

others creates happiness

within us despite cost.

To allow this is purely

Altruistic.

We strive for this as

we should.

XVI:

Let it out, we don't mind.  
We are each other and to  
suppress is to lie.  
Open up our truth.  
Once open it expands  
infinitely creating the  
realm we know.  
Stay closed and truth  
is diminished.  
Try to share.  
Don't agonize.  
Don't hesitate.  
For if you open then  
we are grateful.  
You expand our truth.

XVII:

Be nice in spite  
of the inherent advantage  
it gives to others.  
They will always utilize  
your actions for profit.  
Do not mind this ever.  
Be righteous, whatever  
that means.  
Find happiness in helping  
others.  
Stay pure in this  
action.  
Let them steal it.  
You have it always.  
Even if they steal it,  
they will never get it.

XVIII:

Stop!

You think it will be,  
but alas it is not  
and it will not ever  
be that.

Take it all in and  
understand.

Adjust and remain.

It is not to be.

Take the next steps.

Overcome.

Start the cycle anew.

Though you know it  
always ends the same.

XIX:

Enter that zone like you  
do every time.  
No matter the actions  
your thoughts will destroy.  
Build it up in your mind.  
It could be real.  
It was real, but no more.  
You took too long.  
Welcome back to the zone.  
You cannot escape,  
and will never leave.

XX:

Stay with me.

Don't be free.

I need you here.

You say I may come,

but I want you here.

Trapped, never without.

Do what I want always.

If you do not then

you're the selfish one.

I don't want you to leave.

I need you here.

What if you never return?

I will keep you here,

with me

where you belong.

No.

I've had enough. Goodbye.

I crave the liberty.

XXI:

The cycle begins anew.  
The beginning of the next mistake.  
The next will inevitably return.  
Is it worse?  
No matter. It will happen.  
Prevent them all.  
Embrace them all.  
Flow through the bump.  
You create the new.  
Anything. Anywhere. Anytime.  
To the forefront the reality  
becomes the means to change.  
Allow it.  
You must.  
Forever it persists.  
But how to change?

XXII:

Awestruck with beauty  
you stand there dutifully.  
Do what you must  
while your eyes turn to dust.  
Only we can stare  
then we lose  
lost.  
Gone.  
Don't despair.  
The beauty will build again.  
You say nothing.  
Only perceive.  
What is truth for one  
may be wrong for some.

XXIII:

These things entrap us,  
ensnare us,  
betray us,  
become us.

We can't leave our things  
cause they're our  
things and we need  
our things right?

Wrong.

We'd rather die than  
become like our things;  
Standardized,  
Replaceable,  
and Irrelevant.

XXIV:

Make no mind  
of what they say.  
Make fun, laugh, enjoy.  
At my expense?  
No matter.  
I know who I am.  
If you can't accept  
me for me then  
why should I bother  
with you?  
I may be crazy  
but at least I'm Kind.  
You'll always be my  
friend, despite your  
cheap shots aimed  
straight through  
my heart.

XXV:

Slip through the cracks  
into the pit of loneliness.

As if doomed, resign  
to fate.

It's you and only you.

Is loneliness a pure  
manifestation of  
liberty?

Trust placed within  
The other will surely  
become ossified.

Embrace liberty  
through solitude.

Connect, but be sure.

The ultimate solitude  
be shared with another  
Love persists inevitably.

XXVI:

Try and take another minute.  
think it through and consider  
the outcomes, envisioning happiness.  
When happiness consumes your  
Waking hours, the dearth of  
reality blunts the ends.  
To seek this feeling makes you  
question the outcome.  
Although your strange and  
discerning unpredictability makes  
the world seem alive, it  
may not be you. Are you  
yourself or some construct  
invented of mind and thought?  
Happiness blunts the sense  
of urgency. You crave it,  
want it, make it, but it  
may never come.

XXVII:

What do you think when I  
reveal my thoughts? Sitting  
there – your eyes shut –  
you're trying to think of  
what to say, but you're  
like me. Flowing thoughts  
abound, but which to  
choose? You say nothing.  
I'm left here to identify  
what is wrong. What did  
I say to make you shut  
me out? Nothing. You  
are a beautiful puzzle  
for me to solve. Piece  
by piece, your thoughts  
and actions converge to  
reveal the truth within.

XXVIII:

Grumblin and gainin steam  
 tramp along  
     be gone  
         too fast  
 then sloooooowww  
 emulsifying, warlike  
 ... together–apart ...  
 mind's one body further  
 traipsing and trawling.....  
 returning amiss the end:  
     Groooowllllll  
 ing improve; diss the same  
 ..... Look to find .....  
 bubbly–trap–brain–stew  
 fixing and falling.....  
 fried on the open sea  
 to where something's nothin

XXIX:

The void is ever present but why dwell on it so?  
Inevitably in its truth distracts saliently  
so release the thing which makes us so.  
Remove the mask, and with it, sorrow.  
Join the lucky ones in their games.  
Forget the void and embrace the truth.

XXX:

Is it so common to dwell on death that we forget the life?  
Death begets life; and life death.  
The cycle repeats, again and again -- we are but pawns.  
Nonetheless, we mustn't remain so.  
Remove the mask that hides the beauty.  
Leave the void and seek the others.  
Do not fear, for if you are you,  
then they will be they; and finally,  
We can become we.

XXXI:

Be as you must and hide no more.  
Think not of yourself or of others' perceptions.  
Rather, be the light and shine.  
Listen to, withhold thought and evolve the truth  
Ensure goodness and be goodness.  
Radiate energy on those around you, for they are the important ones.  
Hidden for a reason, the truth must be used for the light  
Only once the energy persists throughout,  
will the realm of man know true happiness.  
So frolick and play, be yourself without a care.  
Embrace the light before it's back to the dark.

XXXII:

Sitting, thinking, she knows not what to be.  
All the others, blissful in their ignorance;  
trapped in their sameness – that unspoken  
and filthy rejection of the self for the  
praise of others.

She dons her mask again, hiding in plain sight.  
Fright! They can tell. They must know... But how??

The illusion returns and the mask of life once  
again waits to be lifted from her and she faces  
the truth that she knew all along... Staring...

Staring at her there in the eyes that hide; knowing what she knows.

XXXIII:

Free to roam about in this endless expanse  
We all know this to be the truth for we  
can sense it; experience it; be one with it.  
Wrong, though we are. Some truth remains.  
See through the window into the void.  
Their jealousies in death elicit in us horror.  
Horror to be like them, horror to leave  
our beloved expanse. Absolute horror;  
But pleasure all the same. Pleasure in its  
finiteness, pleasure in its experience,  
pleasure in its mystery. Pleasure in the  
electric energy flowing within and without  
we rejoice and protect the realm of law;  
the realm that creates all other realms.  
Death is inevitable, but it is life that  
creates it for without life death  
would not be.  
Life just is and will always be so.  
By and by; more and more.